P.R.O. Colonial Office. Class 5. Vol. 1312.

Virginia James Town
August ye 1st. 1700

May it please yor Lordps

I hope in God that before this, all the Ships that went under the Convoy of his Majestys Ship the Essex-prize are safe arrived in England, with the Pyrates that were on board them, and that your Lord-ships received the Box which I sent to yor Lordships, wherein was my Letter to your Lordships of the 10th of June, with several Journals, papers, &c. all which, I hope met with a favorable Reception by your Lordships.

I herewith humbly transmit to your Lordships No. 1. Copys of several Letters &c. concerning the murder-ing of eight persons by the Indians in Stafford Coun-ty in ye upper parts of Potomock River. I was in hopes when I writ last to your Lordships, that we should have had no more Murders and Mischiefs done by the Indians: but I find they are resolved to con-tinue it annually: thô I hope in God, that there will be no more this year. No. 2. are the Proceed-ings of ye Council ye 9th of July 1700, being the first Council from June ye 6th 1700, by which your Lord-ships may please to see in pages 11. 12. 13. what was done concerning ye Murder & the Indians &c. And in the 3d No. 2. pag: 8. is what was done concerning

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that paragraph of your Lordships Letter of January the fourth to me, relating to the western Indians &c. And in the said pag: 8 your Lordships may please to see what was done about the first part of that paragraph of yor Lordships Letter concerning the Re-visal of ye Laws &c. There being but four of the old Council, and the two new ones, was one prin-cipal Reason which made them desire yt the Con-sideration of those two Affairs might be deferrd.

I have appointed his Majestys honble Coun-cil to meet me here, God willing, on ye 8th Instant, being the next day after the monethly meeting of the revising = Committee: of which said Committee are three of his Majesty's honble Council, vizt Col. Edward Hill, Col. Matthew Page, and Col. Benjamin Harrison. But thô I chose that time, in hopes to have a full Coun-cil, yet it is very uncertain: for your Lordships may please to see N°. 2. pag: 1. the Excuse that John Custis Esqr makes for not constantly attending the Council: and page 4th Robert Carter Esqr his excuse for not doing the same. And Ralph Wormley Esqr his Majestys Secretary here, hath never come to Council. And by one of my Instruc-tions (which was with others, communicated to his Majes-tys honble Council, and recorded in the Council-book for them to have recourse to) I find that I can not now admit him, by reason that he hath absented himself the

sheet 2

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

greater part of two Years, he having not produced his Majestys Leave under his royal Signature: neither hath he had my Leave: but hath been constantly written to, when the Council was to meet. Richard Lee Esqr is excused attending ye Council upon his petition, which I sent to your Lordships. And Daniel Park Esqr. I suppose, is in England, and no account from him self, or others, hath been sent to me, that he hath his Ma-jestys royal leave for absenting him self: So that there are now but nine of his Majestys honble Council: and No. 3. are ye Names of the said Gentlemen: three of which, viz. Col Scarborough, Col. Carter, and Col: Custis, I dont ex-pect, except at the general Courts and Assemblys, espe-cially the two Eastern-Shore gentmen And very often some of ye other 6 Counsellours are either sick, lame, or have extraordinary Business; so that they dont at-tend the meetings of ye Counsil: Which makes me now humbly propose to yor Lordships, yt more Gentle-men may be added to his Majestys Council here: for yor Lordships know yt by my Instructions, I am not to act without a Quorum of less than five Members of ye Council &c. And I shall (God willing) endeavour, according to yor Lordships Directions and good Advice to me in your Letter of Janry 4th. to make his Maje-stys royal Commission and Instructions to me, my standing Guide. But if it should so happen (which

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

greater part of two Years, he having not produced his Majestys Leave under his royal Signature: neither hath he had my Leave: but hath been constantly written to, when the Council was to meet. Richard Lee Esqr is excused attending ye Council upon his petition, which I sent to your Lordships. And Daniel Park Esqr, I suppose, is in England, and no account from him self, or others, hath been sent to me, that he hath his Ma-jestys royal leave for absenting him self: So that there are now but nine of his Majestys honble Council: and Nr. 3. are ye Names of the said Gentlemen: three of which, viz. Col Scarborough, Cod. Carter, and Col: Custis, I dont ex-pect, except at the general Courts and Assemblys, espe-cially the two Eastern-Shore gentmen And very often some of ye other 6 Councillours are either sick, lame, or have extraordinary Business; so that they dont at-tend the meetings of ye Counsil: Which makes me now humbly propose to yor Lordships, yt more Gentle-men may be added to his Majestys Council here: for yor Lordships know yt by my Instructions, I am not to act without a Quorum of less than five Members of ye Council &c. And I shall (God willing) endeavour, according to yor Lordships Directions and good Advice to me in your Letter of Janry 4th. to make his Majes-tys royal Commission and Instructions to me, my standing Guide. But if it should so happen (which

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

God forbid) yt upon any extraordinary Emergencys, I cannot have 5. or 3 of his Majestys Council; yet I will endeavour, what in me lies, to discharge my Duty to his Most sacred Majesty & yor Lordps and beg leave to assure your Lordpps yt if there bee any failure therein, it shall not be that of my Will, but of my Understanding (which I must own to be very ordinary) but I shall continue to beg ye divine Assistance in all these Affairs.

No 4. is Virginia. Duplicate of ye Laws Anno Dom. 1699. No 5. Journal of the Committee appointed to revise ye Laws from April ye 5th 1700. till May 8. 1700. And they did not meet to doe business neither in June nor July, by reason of a sufficient Number not coming: but I hope in God, yt in this Moneth, September, & October, they will, and dispatch what lies before ym No 6. ye Continuance of ye abridgement of ye old laws, and Resolves of ye Committee for revisal &c thereupon.

No 7. is the Copy of a Proclamation for the apprehending of Pyrats according to your Lordships Order to me of Feb. 16. but on ye 24th of ye last Moneth Captn Passenger gave me an Account yt ye Sd Henry Hoonday Commander of ye John Hopewell of London, was gon up to herring Bay in Maryland: & yt he had 400 Negros on boord. After the Misfortune by ye Pyrats, his Mate did him an extraordinary piece of service by being to:

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

hard for the Pyrats, and bringing to him a Sloop &c.
And in ye sd No. 7. is ye Copy of a Proclamation for
proroguing ye genrl Assembly. And in No. 2. pag. 13.
yor Lordps may please to see ye reasons why his prors=
gued for so long a time. And in pag: 14 to ye end, sheet 3
are several Orders of his Majestys honble Council and
my self, concerning Returns to be made to the Genrl
Assembly, all which I hope, will be approved of by yor
Lordships.

In No. 2. pag: 3. your Lordships may please to see
yt I communicated his Majestys Order in Council of Janry 18
— 99. and your Lordships Letter of Feb. 16. concerning ye
denizacon of Aliens, to ye Council. And I beg leave to
assure your Lordships yt his Majestys sd Order, and
yor Lordships thereupon, shall be duly observed by me.
And 'tis a satisfaction to me to find yt ye 2 Acts which
I passed in Maryland about Naturalizacon, viz. ye
first for Stephen Francis an Italian, and George Slacom
a German, & ye 2d for Peter Doudy, were not disapprov=
ed of by his Majestys Attorney & Sollicitor general.

No. 8. is ye Copy of ye Committee for revising ye
Laws, their Desire to me to issue out my Warrant &c. and
in ye sd No. 8. is ye Copy of my Warrant to Col. Robert
Carter Treasurer for paying to me ye summe of one hun=
dred four pounds eleven shillings two pence, which sd
Summe I advanced to buy things in England for ye Use

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of the Capitol according to ye Committees former Request to me. N°. 9. is a Copy of ye Lords proprietors letter of North Carolina to me. And in N°. 2. pag: 8. yor Lordps may please to see what was done in Council concerning what yor Lordships writ to me, in yor Letter of Janry ye 4th about the Boundarys between Virginia & N. Carolina. I heartily wish yt ye Lords Proprietors Governr was come to N. Carolina, so yt yt Affair might be adjusted: in ye interim all care shall be taken by me therein for his Majestys Interest & Service.

His Majestys royal letter to me of ye 18th of March $1\frac{699}{700}$ concerning ye Marquis de la Muce, Monsr de Sailly, and several other French-Protestants-refugees &c I had ye great honour to receive, together with yor Lordps Letter of April ye 12th: ye 1st paragraph whereof is concerning his Majestys royal Commands about ym: and I beg leave to assure yor Lordps, yt as I have, so I will endeavor to obey them (They were on boord ye ship Mary and Ann of London, George Haws Commander, who had about 13 weeks passage, and ye 23d of ye last month arrived at ye mouth of this river). And upon receipt of ym, I immediatly went down to Kikotan to give directions in order to their coming hither, some of which came on Sunday in ye Evening, ye rest ye next day: I writ to Col. Byrd and Col. Harrison to ym here, which they did: And we concluded that there was no setting of

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

yᵐ in Norfolk nor thereabouts, because 'tis esteemd an unhealthfull place; and no vacant land, except some yt is in dispute now betwixt us, and N. Carolina: so we thought it would be best for yᵐ to go to a place about twenty Miles above the Falls of James River, com- sheet 4
-monly called the Manikin Town. There is a great deal of good Land, and unpatented, where they may at pᵗsent be all together: which we thought would be best for his Majestys Service and Interest, and yt they would be a Strengthening to yᵉ Frontiers, & would quick-ly make a settlement, not only for yᵐ selves, but to re-ceive others, when his Majesty shall be graciously pleased to send yᵐ. They may be prejudicial to his Majestys Interest & Service, viz. by living long together, and us-ing their own language and Customs; and by going upon such Manufactures, and handicraft Trades, as we are furnished with from England: but according to my Duty, I shall endeavor to regulate these Affairs. And when, please God, yᵉ Council meets, I shall lay before yᵐ yᵉ Matters relating to these Refugees. On tuesday I mustered yᵐ, and Nº 10 is a Copy of yᵉ List of yᵐ. Col. Byrd went before yᵐ, in order to meet yᵐ at yᵉ Falls of this River, where he formerly livd, to dispose of yᵐ thereabouts, till they can get Houses or Sheds in yᵉ place for their reception. And He pro-mised to go along with yᵉ Marquis and Mr Sally,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to shew ym ye Land. The People at present seem to be very well affected towards ym and to commiserate their Condition, and some who have seen ym, have given them money, viz Col. Harrison 5lb Mr Commissary Blayer ye like summe, the revrd Mr Stephen Fouace thereabouts. Mr Benjamin Harrison 5lb Mr. Attorney genll Fowler something, as likewise Mr Wm Edwards Merchr of this place. I am apt to think yt several Gentle-men and others will be charitable to ym. They went from hence yesterday.

If his Majesty be graciously pleased to send over more, I humbly propose yt Mr Micajah Perry Merchr of London, may be spoken with about their passage hither, and yt they may have their passage on board ye Ships which come to ye upper parts of James River, which is ye nighest place to their settlement; and that there may not above 40 or 50 come in any one Ship: so they may be better accomodated in all respects: for I have observed yt when ships yt come into these parts, are crouded with people, tis very prejudicial to their health, some getting sicknesses which not seldom prove catching, some die on board, and others soon after they come on shore.

Your Lordships were pleased to send your Orders to me of the 12th. of April last, about my en-deavoring to concert with his Excelley Col. Blakiston

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

his Majestys Govern[r] of Maryld. and I shall endeavour to settle some trade or intercourse with ye Western Indians according to his Excellency ye Earl of Bellomonts Proposal, which is now before ye Committee for revisal of ye Laws; and N°. 11. are Copys of ye sd Earls Letters to me, and my Answers &c.

/In your Lordships Letter to me of Jan[ry] ye 4th. sheet 5 $1\frac{699}{700}$ You are pleased to write about ye Earl of Bellomont, Col. Blakiston's, and my meeting at Philadelphia, especially whilst M[r] Penn is there; but in my last Letter which I did myself ye honour to write to yo[r] Lordships, I was afraid yt for some reasons I could not meet you before November: but yo[r] Lordps Orders to me of April ye 12th. 1700 concerning my meeting his Excy the Earl of Bellomont, I'll endeavor (God willing) to comply with; and shall write to my Lord, and Col. Blakiston about it. And with submission ye time which I think yt his Majestys other services will admit my doing it (being our Assembly is prorogued to the 23d. of October) is to go from hence ye beginning of September, to call on Col. Blakiston about ye 9th or 10th. to be at Philadelphia with M[r] Penn about ye middle, at New-York about ye 20th or 21st. for I suppose yt his Excy ye Earl of Bellomont will not be able to come to Philadelphia, either by reason of his Majestys Affairs, or of ye Gout. I hope in God, to be back by ye meeting of our general

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Court, which begins on yᵉ 15ᵗʰ of October; as alsо yt no Pyrates will either come within yᵉ Capes, or lie about yᵉ Coasts during my Absence. When I call upon Governr Blakis-ton, I intend to go by Stafford (yᵉ Place where yᵉ In-dians did yᵉ Murder) in order to see yt yᵉ Rangers doe their Duty, and give the necessary Orders.

I humbly beg leave to offer to yor Lordps. yᵉ Scruple which I have for not intirely concerting affairs with Mr Penn; because yt by a printed Proclamation of his about Pyracys and robberys at Sea &c. which bears date yᵉ 23ᵈ of yᵉ 10ᵗʰ moneth 1699, a Copy whereof is N.º 12. he stiles himself only Proprietary of yᵉ Province of Pen-sylvania and Countys annexd &c. by which it doth not appear yt he is his Majestys Governr of Pensyl-vania &c. and I suppose yt he hath not taken the oaths appointed by yᵉ Acts of Parliament, nor sub-scribed yᵉ Test & Association. So I most humbly desire yor Lordps direction, whether I must correspond with him as one of his Majestys Governors: for I would not willingly be wanting to his most sacred Majty, nor to yor Lordps in this Affair.

In one of yᵉ Paragraphs of yor Lordps Let-ter to me of Janry yᵉ 4ᵗʰ $1\frac{699}{700}$ You are pleased to intimate yt You had considered all I writ, and yᵉ Papers I referred to relating to yᵉ fixing of yᵉ Boun-darys betwixt Virginia & N. Carolina; and yt yor

DOCUMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Lordps were satisfyed with my Proceedings therein. Your Lordps may please to remember yt his Majestys Council and I did not think it convenient to treat any further with ye two Gentlemen / sent from ye sheet 6

deputy Governor of N. Carolina, because we thought yt he had not qualifyd himself pursuant to ye Act of Parliament of ye 7th and 8th Years of his prsent Majesty entituled an Act for preventing Frauds & regulating Abuses in ye Plantation Trade.

I doe assure your Lordps yt what I now psume to write to yor Lordps concerning that ingenious Person Wm Penn, is not out of any ye least prejudice to him; and I heartily wish yt he was not under any such Circumstances; for by ye Correspondence which I have had ye good Fortune of keeping with him, since he came to Pensylvania, I find yt he hath acted for his Majestys Interest and Service.

With submission I think that his Majestys Governors can not intirely concert Affairs with any Proprietarys Governors, or their Deputys, or with a Charter - Govern[t]. because his Majestys Interest, and theirs, are different in most respects: for I think they may be compared to ye Popes, who from ye first time that ye Emperors gave ym temporal power, have by several unjust ways and means got more, and endeavour to doe so still. I am of opinion yt his Majestys interest

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

& service in general, and of my dear Mother-Country old Engld. in particular, can never be rightly managed, till ye rest of ye Proprietarys & Charter-Governments be as New Engld. & Maryland: and if ye Proprietors Governors, or their Deputys, or Charter-Governors, and other Officers in those Governments, be not obliged to comply with ye Acts of Parliament for taking ye Oaths &c. they will continue to have a mighty advantage of his Majestys Governments.

Your Lordships were pleased in your Letter of June ye 26th. 1699 to write concerning my giving acct. of Patent-places. I find none here, but ye Secretarys and Auditors, concerning both which I p[re]sumed to give yor Lordps an acct in my Letter to yor Lordps of July the 1st. 1699. And I intend, God willing, to write to ye right honble ye Lords of ye Treasury ye same as I did to yor Lordps concerning ye Auditor &c. and about ye Improvemt of his Majestys Revenues &c.

According to ye Order of Council of ye 22d of June 1699, I did design to have been at Mr Secretary Wormleys House ye 14th of July thereafter, in order to have sworn him &c. but it pleased God that I was then sick, and so continued for some time, and nothing hath been done in Council since, concerning my going to Mr Secretarys &c. And, now I shall not doe it for the reasons before intimated to yor Lordps in this Letter.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

.N°. 13. are Propositions concerning yᵉ Secretarys and yᵉ Auditors places in Virginia Anno Dom: 1700, for send-ing of which to yᵒʳ Lordpˢ I hope you will not take it amiss, but give me leave to subscribe myself as in duty bound

Yᵒʳ Lordpˢ most obedient
& faithfull humble Servant
ffr: Nicholson

P: S:

The latter End of June it set in raining, and continued so to doe less or more, I think, for about 26 Days. They say yt there seldom or ever were more wet seasons. Reports from several places, yt a great deal of Tobaccos are drownid, and Corn too, especially in yᵉ low Lands, but some spoiled in other places and stinted in it's Growth, I suppose some what by yᵉ Cool Weather, but mostly by yᵉ Weeds, yᵉ Weather being so wet they could not weed yᵐ and if they did, they were not killed: yᵉ same Misfortune happened to yᵉ Corn too: some of both sorts they say is spoiled by yᵉ Weeds, some To-baccos, especially yᵗ of yᵉ forwardest sized, others yᵉ Leaves are thin. It was fair Weather for about a Week, and some of yᵉ Nights cool: Yesterday and to day we have had rain; so yt tis supposed unless please God there come Seasonable Weather, there will be but indif-ferent Crops either of Corn or Tobacco; and not much

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of ye latter will be good: thô before ye Rains set in, there was ye greatest likelyhood of Crops (they say) yt ever was known.

I have an acct yt there will be very few Hogs-head of old Tobacco left in ye Country, after 4 or 5 Ships are sailed; one of weh is Captn Joseph Moonday who came lately from Guiny, and brought into York river about 230 Negros: and I heard they were sold from 28ll to 35ll pr Head: ye greatest price yt has been known: there were as many Buyers as Negros: and I think yt if 2000 Negros were imported, there would be substantial Buyers for them. They do expect several ships from Guiny with Negros, but I am afraid yt no more will come. I am very glad yt ye Tobaccos will be gon, be-cause it is for his Majestys Interest, as it will be also that there come Ships & Vessels enough to carry away this years Crop of Tobaccos, which is ye hopes of

ff: N.

Endorsed Virginia / Lre from Coll Nicholson to / the Board dated the 1st of Augt / 1700. / Recd 19th Read 21 } Octr 1700 / Entred fo: 31 / E 2 / Exd

[1 (i) is abstract of the abov. letter]

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N°. 1. Copys of several letters &c. concerning y^e Murdering of eight persons by y^e Indians in Stafford County in y^e upper parts of Potomack River

June 15^th 1700

May it please y^or Excelley

As for y^e Emp^r and his Indians retuning to Maryld it is not so, though he did promise y^e Govern^r yt he would. King Peter and his Indians doe continue at Parmunkey Town in Maryld and doe make Corn there, there's about 100 Men Women & Children of all sorts and they say y^e Emp^r is a great Rogue.

S^r, Just as weather admitted my sending to y^e Fort, according to y^or Excelleys Commands he coming in as y^or Excy will find by y^e Inclosed and he went back again y^e 11^th of this Instant and understand intends to be in again in a short time. I am of opinion he will be going and coming all summer for believe he doth not know what to doe by reason of the Indians deserting him, yt is a great many of his Young men come from him. King peter as is sd doth threaten him very hard, and faith he is a great Rogue and now he is very great with y^e Senekas yt is y^e Mountain Indians.

S^r

Your Excelleys most humble Serv^t

G Mason

Govern^r of Virginia/

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

May it please yor Exey.

June ye 8th 1700

About ye first of this Instant I understood ye Empr of Piscataway and some of his Indians were come from ye Mountains and gon over to pomunkey to ye In=dian Town, and I went and gave Col. Mason an acct of it, who ordered me to go and inquire of ye sd Empr how long he had been come down from ye Mountains and whether he saw any strange Indians there, and if any how long ago since he saw ym, and how many, and which way he thought they were bound, which accord=ing to my Orders from my Colonel, I went over to Pomun=key Indian Town where I found there ye sd Empr and asked him how long he had been come down from ye Moun=tains, he sd about 6 days, I further asked him whether he saw any Strange Indians in those parts, he sd no, but he told me he and several of his Indians had two or three times this Spring seen ye footing of strange Indians, but not many, which had come near their Fort and returnd back again the same Way. I further askd him what In=dians he thought they were & what they called ym and where they lived, he told me they were called Towittowos & they lived a great way beyond ye Senecas near to ye French, and are hired by ye French to come into these parts to doe mischief to Indians or English. I further asked him whether he and his Indians did intend to come into Maryld to their former habitations to live again: he told

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

me he would willingly come in to live there again, but
ye rest of his Indians were unwilling: I asked him why
they were unwilling: he told me they were afraid if they
should come in to live ye forest strange Indians would
follow ym and doe mischef to ye English, and it would be
laid on ym: And I told him yt if they remained there,
and any Mischief done, to be sure ye English would think
yt he and his Indians did it. The Empr further told me
he had sent some of his great men to the great Senecas to
get ym to make a peace for ym with these strange Indians,
which great men had been gon six and thirty days, and
in one moneth more did expect ym back, this is all ye Ac-
-count can be given at this time by

Your Excys obedient Servant

to command

Robert Collson

Govrnr of Virginia

June 18th 1700

May it please yor Excy.

I got my Letters ready to send yor Excy on Mon-
-day early, but on Sunday late in ye night came a Post
to give an acct of a murther done in these parts, so hin-
-dred my then design

Sr, on Sunday ye 16th about 3 of ye Clock in ye
afternoon came about 20, or 30 Indians to Thomas Burtons

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

about 20 miles above my house, the man and his Wife and Brother being abroad and left his 3 Children and an orphane boy at home and had gotten a Man and his Wife and 3 children from a plantacon of mine about 2 miles from him to stay to look after his house untill they came home: the Indians fell on ym and killed Buntons 3 Children ye Man and his Wife and his 3 Children: the Orphan boy run away he being out at play, blessed be God, got to a Neighbors House and is safe, they killed ym with Arrows and wooden Tomahawks they skind all their heads, cutt off ye Man and Womans privy pts cut two of ye Childrens under jaws, plundered all ye House, and carryed everything away, killed a Mare of ye Mans yt was tyed at ye Door: We took up about ye house and pulled out of ye people and ye Mare 69 Arrows: they left ugley wooden Tomohaws 5: On ye News I went immediately with a small parcel of men and buryed ye poor people. This Murther was ye horriblest yt ever was in Stafford, and I thank God, we have not had ye least harm on this side of Ocaquan, since I have been in ye Freshes and have kept ye people bravely on their plantacons: but God knows what I shall doe now. ffor this has allmost frighted our People out of their lives & Interests, and besides ye Empt and his Indians being still about, which did as surely doe ye Murther as God's in heaven, The man himself coming home called at Mill and

DESCRIPTION FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

took a bagg of Meale with him, and about 400 yards from his house about 20 Indians as he guesses started up and immediately had him in a half moon, he well mounted, put on endeavoring for his house, but he being loaded, they had like to have gotten him: but with great difficulty got his bagg off, and broke through ye Woods, and got safe to a neighbours house. / Sam of opinion they P3. had done all ye Murder before, for undoubtedly they would have killed him but had no Arms, for he says they never fired neither shot nor Arrow neither had they any Cggo Ege with ym, but naked, so am of opinion yt they had another party besides; If they had had Arrows they would have killd him, for there Arrows were of great force, for they have made holes in ye Roof of ye House as big as Swan-shott And believe there were at least 40 by their several great Tracks, and am of opinion yt great part of ym is gon to Maryld and ye rest back

Sr, I have raisd 12 men and have sent every way to search ye frontiers and back-forest-plantacons, and I intend, God willing, to keep constantly moving myself with ym, untill I have yor Excys Comands, yn trust in God, shall be able to give our people better satisfaction than at psent can, for I am afraid yt we shall have a bad summer: but if please God, can but keep ym upon their plantacons, it will be some discouragemt to ye Enimy; but those too are deserted for this Year.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I doe not doubt yor Excys Xtian care for ye good of his Majestys subjects: for without immediate care, shall have but few plantacons in Stafford. Not to add but my humble service to yor Exey conclude as in duty I am

Sr Your Excellys most humble Servant

G Mason

Govern. of Virga

Maryland June 26th 1700 at Mr Yates's about 4 post merid:

Sr

About ye 7th or 8th Instant I writ to yor Exey from Xicotan and sent You several papers & Letters which I had from Engld for yor Exey, which I hope You have received. Last friday night I rec an acct from Stafford of a man & woman and six children being murderd by ye Indians in ye upper pt of yt County, & I am now, God willing, bound thither, but came hither in order to write to yor Exey and get ye honble Col. Coats to send it to You which he hath promised to doe, his hon. being so kind upon my desiring of it, to come hither, and he designs, God willing, to wait upon yor Exey at Col. Addisons

That which I propose to yor Exey is, yt we might, God willing, meet on Saturday night or Sunday morning at ye honble Col. Addisons House in order to discourse and adjust matters concerning ye Indians: and I intend to bring

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Lieutenant Col. Mason with me to give yo^r Excy a full
acct of y^e late murther. I hope your Excy will bring
major dent along with you, whom I hear is now at Annapolis,
and pray let Mr Sec^ry Laurence wait upon yo^r Excy too.

Your Excys most affectionate Friend &
faithfull humb^le servant
Fr: N:

Govern^r of Maryld.

From Col. Addison's July 1. 1700 pm.

Gentlemen

Since I have had some Conference with his Excy Francis Nicholson Esq^r his Majtys Govern^r of Virginia, and an acct of y^e late barbarous Murther there committed on y^e Frontiers of Stafford County by Indians, I hold it necessary and accordingly You are hereby required with all conve-nient speed on y^e receipt hereof to take with You an Indian Interpretter Henry Moore and repair to y^e Indian Town and acq^t y^e Emp^r as followeth.

1 That if he takes due care to keep him self and those under his Comand within their proper Stacons ac-cording to their Articles, they shall be sure to have my protection, and need not to fear any dammage to ym yt are with him, & have behaved ym selves peaceable and quiet; but yt he is to understand yt I shall not take such care of those yt still remain at or near y^e Mountains,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

nor doe I take ym to be within those Articles lately given him, unless within a very short time they repair to Po.-munkey to ye Empt and behave ym selves peaceable & quiet as they ought; and if any of ym suffers for not complying herewith, ye Dammage shall be upon ym selves.

2 That for taking off any suspicion of ye Virginians as to himself & those with him, it is necessary he and they give an accot. where they were on ye Sunday yt ye murder was done in Stafford as aforesd

3 That he and they forbear to go or hunt in Virga at least till leave is given by yt Governmt which at psent is denyed, and yt if they doe, and suffer by it, I will make no acct thereof.

4 That neither he nor his Indians with him offer to range or hunt beyond ye Eastern Branch of Potomock, without giving an accot of themselves to ye honble Col: John Addison and where they intend to pitch their Cabbins

5 That he give ye best insight he can syncerely who he believes to have done this late Murther, and if he gets any better intelligence hereafter, he give you an accot of it to send to me. Faile not herein and give me an accot of your proceedings when done Given under my hand & seal ye day & year first written

N: Blakiston

Vera Copia
W Bladen Cl. Concil

To ye Honble Capt Philip Hoskins & Mr Wm Dent- of Charles County

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

At Col. Fitz-hughs July 2d. 1700

Sr

I hope in God yt we shall have no more mis-chief done by yr Indians and yt yr people are all re-turned to their plantacons; I'm also in hopes yt all yr militia officers & Justices will meet You this Week ac-cording to appointmt and I pray God direct You for yr best, and yt I may hear from You at James Town this day seaven night or Wednesday morning at farthest. One part of yr Rangers I hope will be constantly ranging.

Yr: Nicholson

Lieut. Col. Mason.

James Town July 13th 1700 p5

Sr

I was in hopes before this time to have seen You, or at least to have had from You an account of yr proceed-ings and results of yr Magistrates & militia Officers at yr meeting which I orderd by my last to You, and how matters stand in relacon to yr Indians. I kept yr Coun-cil in Town one day longer in expectacon, but expect now a full and true account of yr whole matter, & pro-ceedings, which require you to communicate to his Excy yr Govern of Maryld and in order thereunto would have You if possibly You can be spared, to attend his Excy of Maryld your self in person on thursday next at

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Mont Calvart, &, give him a Copy of what You send to me, or else to send some other wth an Express for yt purpose. Inclosed is an order of Council which You are precisely to observe in ye management of ye Indian Affairs. Hope all are well and in peace in yor parts, which is all from

Your Friend

ffr N:

Lieutent Col. Mason,

Sr Would have You when You attend ye Govern of Maryld to make private inquiry into their Proceedings, yt You may communicate what needfull to me

Virginia James City July 13. 1700

Sr

I deferd writing to yor Excy till this day in hopes to have heard from Lieutenant Col. Geo: Mason with whome I left Orders for summoning all ye Militia Officers and Justices of Stafford County in order to their representing to me ye Affair of ye Indians &c. but what are ye reasons yt I have not as yet heard from ye sd Mason, I doe not know, for he was to have sent ye post in order to be here last tuesday or wednesday at furthest.

I intended to have sent yor Excy a Copy of what was transmitted to me from Stafford, and yt You may yet have it, I have orderd Lieutent Col. Mason to wait upon yor Excy at Mont Calvert (God willing) on thursday

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

next with it, and if You please, he will give You a full acct. of their Affairs.

Stafford Court July 10th. 1700

May it please yor Excy

Your Excys Commands from Col. Fitzhughs have rec'd and shall be carefully observd. Sr, ye Rangers continue their duty according to yor Excys Commands, and I have upon ye request of ye Frontieres placed six men / and Ensign [illegible]6 Gules Vande Castiall Officer to range upon ye head of ye river, i,e, I have raisd ym from Gules Vande castialls house up to the Uppermost plantation ye Neighbors having fitted out their Sons & other young men well acquipped, so their ranging is as low as my plantacon at Potick so round all ye necks up to ye uppermost Inhabitants, so down upon ye back plantacons, and Cornet Burr Harreson from Acaquian down to ye Potomock Creek, which two Officers & men doth give good Content. They range each party 4 days a week, which is as hard duty as can be performed, wch sd Officer is ye best to content in ye upper parts if You Excy thinks fit so they may act as they are Cornet and Ensign of ye Militia, but leave it to yor Excys consideracon.

Sr, on Friday ye day appointed by yor Excys Commands was so bad Weather yt none could meet, so did refer yor Commands untill this day being ye Court-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

by adjournment by which reason could not send ye post to receive your Excys further Commands, which delay. I doe assure yo^{r} Excy has been no default of my self, nor ye Gentlemen concernd.

S^{r}, The Inhabitants still continue from their houses, but abundance better satisfyed since Part of ye Rangers is constantly ranging among ym.

S^{r}, I find it will be of great disservice to o^{r} County. business to have Captain Hoole out of ye Com. -mission. most humbly beg leave to conclude

S^{r}, Your Excys most humble Serv^{t}

G Mason

Govern^{r} of Virginia

Stafford Court House
July 10th 1700

To his Excellency Francis Nicholson Esq^{r} his Majestys Lieutenant and Governourgeneral of this his Majestys ancient Colony and Dominion of Virginia and his Majestys most honorable Council of State

The humble Pet^{con} of us his Majestys Officers both Civil & military for our Selves and on ye behalf of ye Inhabitants & Frontieres of Stafford County

Most humbly sheweth yt, it hath pleased God, of late there has been a most horrible Murder committed

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

on some of his Majtys poor Subjects in yr uppermost parts of yr sd County, and yr Inhabitants being under daly fears of further Mischief done by ye Indian Enimy, doe most humbly beg yr Excy and hon^ble Council yt You would be pleased to continue some to range and scout on the Frontiers of this County by which means yr Excys Peticoners may be yr more capable of defending their lives & fortunes. This with our Prayers to allmighty God for yr Excelley and Honors health & prosperity, we humbly beg liberty to stile as in duty bound we are Sr

Your Excellency's & Hon^rs
most humble Servants

Wm Williams	G Mason
Jno Washington	Rice Hove
Jos: Sumner	Robert Alexander
Edwd Hart	Richd Ffossaker
Wm Fitzhugh junr	Charles Ellis
George Anderson	Mathew Thomson
Sam: Burton	Robert Colson
Ben Colclough	Tho: Harrison
John Colclough	John West

July 20th 1700

May it please yr Excelley

Yours by Mr Ross have received with yr Com-mands therein & yr Command in Council, all which

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

shall be duly performd, God willing.

Sr, Immediately sent yor Excys to ye Governor of Maryld and should according to command have waited on his Excy but did not receive yor Excys Comands untill thursday about 8 a clock in ye night: notwithstanding should have gon ye next morning, but at prsent lame of a pain of one of my Feet, and besides ye Copy of ye Proceedings sent yor Excy by the Post I left with ye Clark to record, and ye Clark being dangerous ill, and ye Deputy being gon abroad, could neither get Copy nor original, as Mr Ross will inform your Excellcy: but am about ye matter, and shall forthwith send every thing to ye Govern of Maryland according to yor Excys Commands ~

Sr, according to yor Excys desire You shall have a full acct of their proceedings at Mount-Calvert, for intend, God willing, as soon as am able, to go to Majr Dents.

Sr, as for ye Indian affair, our County people are much as they were when yor Excy left us, none gon home as yet: ye Rangers perform their / duty according to yor Excys Commands

Sr, I return your Excy hearty thanks for yor great care of ol County as find by yor Excys command in Council. This with my Prayers for your Excys health and prosperity & long continuance Govern gentt of Virginia, concludes as in duty I am,

Sr,

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Sr

Yr Excellencys most humble Servant-

G. Mason

Virginia Fs. August ye 1st 1700.

These are true Copys of what have
been recevd by, & sent from

Ffr: Nicholson

Endorsed No. 1. Virginia
Copys of several Lres &c
concerning ye murdering of
8 persons in Stafford County
by some Indns.

Referred to in Coll
Nicholson's Lre of the
1st of Augt 1700.

Recd 19
Read } Octr 1700.

Entred fo: 47
E 3

Exd

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N.9 August 19th 1700

May it please yor Excy

Sr

Hearing of a man on board a Small Ship up the river that had been among yr Indians for some time, so I immediately Sent up & got him off board, and the men I Sent brought him to me on the 4th of this Instant Ex. -amined him & upon Examination found him Sparing of giveing any Information So I Committed him to the Sherrif & ordered him to Court for further Examination. And on yr 15th of this Instant he was fully Examined as yor Ex. -cy will find by yr enclosed the Court has further Committed him until yor Excys Comands be known, for our people are of opinion that he is a great rogue & if he had his liberty he would goe to yr Indians againe. And yr man has a great desire to be Sent to yor Excy so yr Sher. -riff is ordered to take good care until we have yor Excys Comands therein.

Sr I thank God we have had no other disturbance Since yor Excy was here but every one under great dread & fear but few gone home as yet, Some goeing quite out of the parts, the Rangers are carefull in doeing their Duty one of yr officers is dead, Shall appoint another this leging liberty to subscribe

Sr yor Excys most humble / Servant /

G Mason

To his Excy Francis Nicholson Esqr his Majties Lieut & Governr Genll of Virga

Hast for his Majties Service G. Mason

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

2(xii)2

[p1] Virginia ſct/ The Information of Thomas Thonck aged
22 yeares August 16th 1700

Be it knowen to all Christian people that I Tho.
Thonck do hereby make Information for ye good of ye Coun-
-try & all Christian peoples Satisfaction therein, and do
think my Selfe bound in Conscience to relate & informe
all that I do know, concerneing those barbarous Indians
(whereas I unfortunately) But yet I hope for good of ye Coun-
-try have been with them Indians. Some time, being now
Amongst good Christians I being borne Christined &
brought up in the same faith. I will & do by the Bles-
-sing of God informe relate concerneing those barbarous In-
-dians I being at the fort at ye Mountaines in June 1699.
I did see an Indian named Esqr Tom the same brought
ye Scalp of a mans head, which when I saw being Daunt-
-ed went out of ye way or out of their Sights. But I
Supposeing they did hang the Scalpe upon a pole. they
hollowing & Singing in great Measure for the Space of
two houres. The above said Indian having Eight In-
-dians more with him they being all Naked & painted
and having no other Armes with them but bows &
Arrows the Murder being done on Maryland side for at
that time a man & his wife was Murthered, as for the wo-
-man I know not what they did with her but I Sup-
-pose and by all that I could heare she was taken &.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

carryed away into the Woods & there destroyed / for Nothing of her I did See. I was informed by a Young Indian that at ye fall of ye Leaf in ye yeare 1698. there was an English Child brought into ye fort & Severall Indians was got round about it ye Child Crying out as as he sd they were a tortering ye sd Child but in a Short time they cryed out procondamon procondamon which is as much as to say knocke him on ye head these words being Said the Child cryed no more but what they did with it afterwards I know not. I was informed by Chaptyco Robin in his lifetime that ye Emperor was about to have men to Away ye English & that they would kill Some of them he likewise Said that if his own men were unwilling then ye Emperor would hire the Sinnachars that are at ye back of them but he Answered & Said that the Emperor had no need for to do that for there was Esqr Tom & his men was ready to do any mischief. And further he bid me to be Sure not to go up to ye Mountaines in June & July for if you do then perhappis ye Emperor will deliver you up to ye English as ye Murderer for said he you know that the Emperor doth not care for you, in this manner he related this to me, & Severall other Indians told me that ye Emperor would do Mischief at ye head of ye river this Summer, in ye yeare 1698. I was to be concerned in a Murder with Esqr Tom & eight more of his Company of Thomas Pennant

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

[14] /and family and another family of one Humphrey Babe
but was prevented for in coming down Sq! Tom Consulting
of the business, thought it not convenient to cut of two
families at once. And his reason was that while they were
about ye last they should be Surprised. Neither thought
fitt to divide for then they should be too weake to accom-
-plish ye designe but Said he it is better for us to kill
Women and Children that is Easier done. And our pray is
as great for a Child as a man and then did Nominate
and appoint to cut off Thomas Bartons family and at
that time went & Viewed ye house & plantation and
Strength thereof. And a week after ye Murder was Comit-
-ed, of sd family going to Nanjamy I did meet two young
Indians named Thompson & Hedd who comeing from Pa-
-munkey Enquired of them what News, they told me the
Emperor was there at Pemunkey. And I asht them con-
-cerneing Esq! Tom & where he was, they told me he was
gone a great way off their fort for fear of the English. I
asht them againe why he went away they told me he was
at ye head of ye river at ye Comitting of the Murder with
his men with him being eight in Number. I said there
was more, then they told me they rest was Sinnachars I
asht them why they came over to Maryland side, Else said
[15] they/ the English would follow them by their traet to the
Mountaines, they owned they had Goods but what they
did with them they would not tell me, the names of ye

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Indians that were wont to goe with Esqr Yone about such matters were Chamise, Smecris, & one with whistlers called Condomeish & Weenecommion the rest I cannot well remember their names_there is a french man with them, Amongst the Emperors Indians which hath been there a long time and he owned to me to be a Christian ~

At a Court held for Stafford County 15th August 1700.
The said Thomas Menck came into Court & upon the holy Evangelists declared that what is here con=tained is the truth

Thomas Mouck

Copia Testes Wm Brooke

p. Thomas Pawley Cl. Stafford

2(xiii).3

James Towne. August 23d 1700

Lt Coll. Mason

Sr

I have recd. two Letters from you both dated the 19th. instant, I am very glad that you have secured Monk. And I do in his Majties name Command you to send ye said Monk under a Safe Guard hither with all Expedition in order to be Examined by his Majtys Honble Councill and my Selfe. but the said Monk must be here if possible by the 3d. of ye next month, for the next day I designe God willing to flugen my journey for your parts. and hope to be with you in 3 or 4 dayes after. if you have any

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

witnesses against the sd Monk they must be Sworn before a Justice of the Peace or Sworn in the presence of the said Monk, and all their depositions be Sent when the said Monk comes down. I hope you have got a boat or Canoe ready, by the help of which and other boates in your parts I hope to get my horses over Potomack to the Honble Colle. Addisons in order to my going to Annapolis. if your Militia officers, Justices of the Peace or any other in your County have any thing to offer to me they must get it ready against I come up for I can make me Stay with you.

I am very glad to hear that you are all in peace and quietness, which I pray God continue. I am very well Satisfied that ours & ye Maryland Rangers See one another once a week, which I hope they will continue to do. And I would have you give the Honble Colle. Addison a full account of all Affaires. you should have Sent him a copy of Monks Examination with an acct. of that business.

Inclosed is a Letter for his Excy Governr. Blakiston wherein is a copy of yor letter to me about Monk & his Examination, which letter must be sent to Colle. Addi-
[P7] -son, and you may write to him desireing / that he would let you know of anything happens there concerneing the Indians etc.

As to what you write concerneing Jurson Waugh I believe to be true. and his Majties Attorney General is to take care of those affaires, I have got from Capt Owsley

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Copy of Dr Mattox's will as likewise of Mr Howards and another, all which mr ffowler shall have from him who is

yor affect friend

Virginia James towne Augst 23. 1700 21(xii) 4

Coll: Blakiston

Sr

On the 13th of July & 1st 2d Instant I wrote to yor Excy both which I hope you have recd, as likewise the bagg of letters etc which I Sent yor Excy with my last letter by John Large.

Last night I received a Letter from Lt Coll: George Mason dated the 19th Instant a copy whereof is here inclosed as also of the Deposition of Thomas Monk. And I have Sent orders to Lt Coll: Mason to Send ye s.d Monk hither in order to be Examined before hes Majtie Honble Council & my Selfe. I hope in God to be with yor Excy at ye time appointed or within a day after, I was very glad to hear that Capt Hill was gone up to yor Excys Govern.t and that he may have brought very good news in all respects from England as the hopes of him whose

Yor Excys most affect friend

and faithfull humble Servt

James City August 27. 1700 ff: N.

These are true copies the Originals being in the Custody of ffr: Nicholson

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed

N.9. Virginia

Copy of a Lre from Lt Colo Mason to Coll Nicholson, with the Depos.n of Tho: Meade abt the murder committed by some Indians in Virginia &c

Referred to in Coll Nicholson's Lre of the 27th Augt 1700.

Rec.d 19th Octr 1700

Read

Entred fo: 58

E 25

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Nº 10. List of the Refugies

Pierre[1] Delomè et sa femme[2]

Marguerite[3] Seré, et sa[4] fille

Magdalaine[5] Martell, Jean[6] Vidau

Tertulien[7] Sehent, et sa[8] femme, et

deux[9] Enfans[10]

Pierre[11] Lauret, Jean[12] Roger

Pierre[13] Chastain, sa[14] femme et

cinq[15.16.17.18.19] enfans

Philipe[20] Duvivier

Pierre[21] Nau, sa[22] femme et

Leur[23] deux[24] fille

Francois[25] Clere, Simon[26] Sardin

Soubragon[27], et Jaques[28] Nicolay

Pierre[29] du Toy, Abraham[30] Nicod

Pierre[31] Mallet, Francois[32] Coupet;

Jean[33] Oger, sa[34] femme et trois[35.36.37] Enfans

Jean[38] Saye, Elizabeth[39] Angeliere

Jean[40] et Claud[41] Mallefaut avec leur[42] mere

Isaac[43] Chabanas, son[44] fils, et

Catharine[45] Bomard

Estienne[46] Chastaine, Adam[47] Vignes

Jean[48] Menager, et Jean[49] Lesnard

Estienne[50] Badoüet, Pierre[51] Morriset

Jedeon[52] Chambrne, et sa[53] femme

Jean[54] Farey et Jerome[55] Dumas

Joseph[56] Bourgeoan, David[57] Barnard

Jean[58] Chenas, et sa[59] femme

Jean[60] Jardieu, Jean[61] Morsau

Jaques[62] Roy et sa[63] femme

Abraham[64] Soblet et ses deux[65] Enfans[66]

Quintin[67] Chassalain, et Michael[68] Roux

Jean[69] Guiché sa[70] femme et trois[71.72.73] Enfans

Henry[74] Cabanis, sa[75] femme et un[76] Enfant

Jaques[77] Bugre, Jean[78] Bassou

Francois[79] Boffe, Jean[80] Fouchie

Francois[81] Sassin, André[82] Crochet

Jean[83] Gaury, sa[84] femme et un[85] Enfant

Pierre[86] Gaury, sa[87] femme et un[88] Enfant

Jaques[89] Philipe, sa[90] femme et

quatre[91.92.93.94] Enfans

Pierre[95] Perrut et sa[96] femme

Isaac[97] Panetier, Jean[98] Parrantos, sa[99] seur

Elie[100] Trejusson, sa[101] femme, Elizabeth[102] Tignac

Anthoine[103] Trouillard, Jean[104] Bourne et

Jean[105] Boudett

Jaques[106] Voyes, Elizabet[107] Mengot

Catharine[108] Godriot, Pierre[109] la Cour

Jean[110] et Michell[111] Cantaque, sa[112] femme et

deux[113.114] Enfans

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Jaques[115] Bioret, sa femme[116] et deux Enfans[117.118]

Abraham[119] Moulin et sa femme[120]

François[121] Billot, Pierre[122] Comté

Estienne[123] Guerin, René[124] Massonneau

François[125] du Sautre, Isaac[126] Verry

Jean[127] Parmantier, David[128] Jonthier
et sa[129] femme

Moyse[130] Leureau, Pierre[131] Tillon

Marie[132] Leriesq, Jean[133] Constantine

Claud[134] Barden, sa[135] femme

Jean[136] Imbert et sa[137] femme

Elisabet[138] fleury, Louys[139] du Pin

Jaques[140] Richard et sa[141] femme

Adam[142] et Marie[143] Prevost

Jaques[144] Veron et sa[145] femme

Jaques[146] Brousse son[147] Enfant

Pierre[148] Comu Louys[149] Bon

Isaac[150] Boardet Jean[151] Depre

Jean[152] Gaillard et son[153] fils

Anthonie[154] Matton et sa[155] femme

Jean[156] Luxedon et sa[157] femme

Louys[158] Orange, sa[159] femme et un[160] Enfant

Daniel[161] Faure et deux[162.163] Enfans

Pierre[164] Couppier, Daniel[165] Roy

Magdalain[166] Gigons, Pierre[167] Grelet

Jean[168] Jouanny, sa[169] femme, deux[170.171] Enfants

Pierre[172] Perrier, sa[173] femme, un[174] Enfant

La Vesve[175] faure et quatre[176.177.178.179] Enfants

Isaac[180] Arnaud et sa[181] femme

Pierre[182] Chatanier, sa[183] femme et
son[184] frere

Jean[185] ffouasse, Jaques[186] Billeau

Jean[187] Marche Catharine[188] Billot

Marie[189] et Symon[190] Jourdon

Abraham[191] Minot

Timothee[192] Moul, sa[193] femme et un[194] Enfant

Jean[195] Savin, sa[196] femme, un[197] Enfant

Jean[198] Sargenton, sa[199] femme, un[200] Enfant

Claude[201] Philipe et sa[202] femme

Gabriel[203] Sturter, Pierre[204] Delorme

Helen[205] Trumber

59 femme ou filles
38 Enfans
108 hommes

205 personnes

Mrs de la Muce et De Sailly font en tous 207 personnes

Virginia James Town
July 31st 1700

This is a true Copy

Olivier De la Muce
Ch De Sailly

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Rece of the hontle Marquis de la Muse & Char: de la Sailly
the Sum of nine hundred forty five pounds in full for the
passage of two hundred and five people aboard the Ship
Mary Ann bound for Virginia I say rece this 19th April 1700.

£945

Geo: Hawes

Witness
Alexander Elene

Virg.a James Town July 31st 1700

This is a true Copy

Olivier De la Muce
Ch De Sailly

This is a true copy the Original being in the Custody of
ffr: Nicholson

Endorsed No: 10 Virginia / List of French Refugies / arrived wth
ye Marqs de la / Muce in Virginia / Referred to ye Coll / Nicholson's
Lre of / the 1st Augt 1700 / Recd 19th Oct. } 1700 / Entred fo: 48 /
Read
E. 12.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

DOCUMENTS FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N° 11. N. York 12. Novr. — 98.

Sr

I take this opportunity of assuring yor Excey of my Respects by Lt Riggs, and to desire there may be yt correspondence between us, yt may create a friendship, and render us serviceable to ye King and old Engld. I am told it were feaseable to ingage some new Nations of ye Indians to trade with us, such as the Dowagan-has and others yt lie behind Virginia and Carolina: when You are invested with ye Government of Virga it may perhaps be worth yor while to try the Experi-ment, whether any of those Nations are to be brought to correspond wth us. The French I find have gotten a footing among those Nations, but certainly we are in a capacity of gaining ym from ye French; since by d contiguity to ym and d numbers of people, we can afford to trade with ym on better Terms than ye French can possibly doe at yt vast distance they lie from ym. Our five Nations of Indians are reduced to so slender a number, ye policy of ye French being to destroy all those they can not de-bauch and inveigle from us: Therefore I think we ought to look out for a for a new Correspondence and trade with those other Nations; for at ye rate our In-dians have been destroyed not only during ye War, but also since ye War, they must necessarily be extirpated in a few years. There has been a person with me upon

such a Project, and told me he and some Friends of his would undertake to settle a correspondence with some more western Nations of Indians: I bad him put his proposal in Writing, wch he promised to doe: when it comes to my hands, if it be well grounded & rational, I will communicate it to yor Excy. I send ye printed Conferences I had with our Indians and remain

Sr

Your Excys most humble & Faithfull Servant

Bellomont

Virginia James City Janry 14. 8/99

My Lord

At this place ye beginning of 10ber last I had ye good Fortune of receiving yor Excys most kind & oblig. ing Letter of 9ber 12 by Lieut Riggs, wherein yr Lordp is pleased to doe Me too great an honor, yt ye Correspondence between us may create a friendship, which I shall (God willing) endeavor to improve so yt it may be for ye interest and Service of our very good & great Master his most Sacred Majesty, and his Kingdome of old Engld.

I communicated to his Majestys honble Council here yt pt of yor Excys letter concerning ye Indians, & yt Trade: but there not being above five of ym, and it being a thing of great moment, it was referrd to ye next meeting of ye Council in Febry, and what can yn be done, I will give yor

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Lordp: an acct thereof, in ye interim remain

Your Excys most faithfull humble servant

Fr: Nicholson

---

p. 2.

Virginia James City March 4 $\frac{8}{99}$

My Lord

Your Excellcys Letter to me about ye Indians &, their Trade I again communicated to his Majestys Council here ye latter end of the last moneth. And being we are to have an Assembly (God willing) ye latter end of April next, it was agreed it would be most for his Majestys Service and answering yor Excys Proposals, yt it should be laid before ym: so that if yor Excy hath any further about those Affairs; I desire yt You would be pleased (if You think proper) to let me have an acct of ym. For I hope yt person which yor Excy writes hath been with You upon such a project &c. and hath done it, and I hope to yor Satisfaction &c. I intend to communicate to ye Assembly ye printed Conference which yor Excy had with ye Indians.

Your Excys most affectionate Friend

& faithfull humble Servant

N: York

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N: York 6 May 99

Sr

I doe not know what to think of ye five Na-
tions of Indians by Colonel Fletchers neglect of ym, through
ye whole Course of his Government, & especially his omit-
ting to demolish ye Fort of Cadaraque which ye French
had deserted for two years together. They are under
such discouragements as I fear we shall hardly pserve
their Friendship & fidelity to ye Crown much longer.
And ye French put every thing in practice to inveigle
& debauch ym over to Canada: And such as will not-
be allured, they make their Indians to kill & destroy
when they meet ym in hunting. Another thing which
mightily distrubs our Indians is yt ye Govern[r] of Canada
will not allow ym to be Subjects to ye Crown of Engld,
and so will not admit ym to be comprehended with-
-in ye last Treaty of peace; but requires ym to go
and make a seperate Peace with him, otherwise threatning
ym wth War, and besides, detains some of their People
prisoners; which distracts ym above all other things. Then
to add to all ye rest, their number is reduced from 3500
men yt they were before ye last War, to about 1100, which
is a great decrease, and they doe not want natural Under-
-standing to be sensible of their paucity & consequently
ye Weakness of their p[r]sent condition.

I am perswaded You cant doe ye Crown of

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Engld a more acceptable Service, than to open a Trade with ye Nations of ye Twicht-wichts, Shatteras, and Dowaganhas Indians, which lie, as I understand at ye back of Virginia, Carolina, and much further Westward. You will pardon me, yt I psume to advise You, but tis more by Way of hint, than formal Advice, believing at the same time, You have all imagenable Zeal and propensity for ye Service of England.

Sr

Your Excys most humble Servant
Bellomont

Virginia James Town
Octob.r 27. 99

My Lord

I ask Your pardon for not answering yor Excys Letter to me of May ye 6th from N. York: but when an Opportunity doth not psent directly hither, it is some times a great while before we receive yrs. And after I had ye Favor of yor Excys, it pleased God to afflict me with a fit of sickness, and I have had 2 or 3 Relapses.

Meeting with this Convenience of a sloop bound to Boston I can not omit letting You know yt yt pt of yor Excys Letter to me concerning ye Indians and ye Trade, I laid before his Majtys honble Council here, and We concluded yt it would be meet for his Majestys service

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to have it communicated to a standing Committee of ye Coun-cil and Burgesses, which we have for revising ye whole body of ye Laws. What I writ to yor Excy ye 4 th of March last about ye Indians we was laid before ye Assembly, and they have referr'd it to ye revising Committee: So if yor Excy will favour us with any thing more about ye Indians & their Trade, I will endeavor to get a Law passed about setling those Affairs.

Your Excys

most humble Servant

Fr: Nicholson

Endorsed N°. 11. Virginia

Copies of Lres between the Earl of Bellomont & Coll Nicholson.

Referred to in Coll Nicholson's Lre of the 1st Augt 1700

Recd 19th Octr
Read 22th — } 1700

Entred fo: 48

E. 13

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Nº 13.

Virginia fs — Proposition Concerning the Secretaryes and the Auditors Places In Virginia

Anno Dom: 1700.

[p.1]

To his Excellency Francis Nicholson Esqr
His Majestyes Lieutenant and
Governour Generall
of Virginia

May it please your Excellency

In obedience to your Commands I have put into writing my thoughts Concerning ye office and duty of the secretary of Virginia which I presume herewith to lay before you. I have endeavoured in the Scheme to propose as good a method for managing that office as my time would permit, 'tis possible if I could have enjoyed more leisure I might have done better but I think I may say with modesty enough that ye redreeing of my proposition to practice would make a very great amendment to what hath been done heretofore.

The Business of a Secretary is of great variety & perhaps hereafter it may appear that I have entirely omitted many things very usefull and necessary to be taken care of; if it should be so (as I hope it will not) I have this to plead for my excuse that two-third parts of what I have now proposed is altogether new and I could meet with no manner of assistance or light in it,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

but what I was obliged to seek for in ye Constitutions of England which I am too little acquainted with to be exact in every particular.

The Secretarys of this Govern.t hath been hither.to mostly considered as Clerks of ye Gen.l Court only, and as a sort of Custos Rotulorum of ye whole Country, and have scarce ever acted properly as a Secretary; whence it hath followed that there is no office in this Countrey like that of ye office of ye Secretary of State in England; therefore I have ventured to propose ye Setting up something of that nature: I am very sensible of ye vast disproportion betweene that great Kingdom and this little Colony, but however it is requisite that even our small affairs have some care taken of 'em. I have likewise added something concerning ye Clerks, & records of ye County Courts, that part is also quite new, but I do realy take it to be of as great Consequence as any part of the Secretarys business. and thô it hath bin hitherto neglected it is extremely necessary that something be done in it for ye future.

What remains on this subject is humbly to assure your Excellency that in this Short Essay I have made his Majts Service my Cheifest aim, and if this or any further endeavours of mine may be successful to that end I shall esteem myself to be highly recompenced.

[p 2] / I have also according to your Excellencys Command had

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

some consideracon concerning ye Managemt of ye publick revenues of this Governmt and upon ye settlemt of ye offices of the Auditor and receiver Genll of those Revenues.

I must confess myself to much unacquainted with that business to be able to establish it on a good foot, but with submission I shall make bold to observe some few things in it that seem to be amiss, as for Instance,

1. The offices of ye auditor and receiver Genll are both in one hand when in truth one ought to be a check on the other.

2. There is not an office erected for keeping the publick accts neither are they now anywhere to be found but in ye auditors private books, and when he dyes perhaps they being useless may be lost or destroyed: that it hath been so formerly is apparent for no accounts now remain of what was done with ye revenue in old times.

3. Every year many patents Issue for land but they only go out of ye Secretarys office and ye auditor hath not any account of them neither can I see that it is possible he should know how to charge the Sheriffs of ye severall Countyes with the Quitrents of those lands.

4. There never hath been any perfect rent-roll made of ye lands in this Country held of ye King, nor is it easy to tell how ye Sheriffs of the Countyes should know what to receive, and I have heard them Complain that they have not had a rent roll given them, and yet have been

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Charged and obliged to account for ye rents of more lands than they could find in their Countyes.

5. Waifs Strays, Deodands fines and forfeitures and all things of that nature have bin hitherto much neglected.

6. It is within ye rules of possibility than an auditor may be too Intimate to his own Interest and if such a thing by accident should happen, he (keeping all his accounts private) hath great opportunity of fraud in Compositions for Escheats and for arrears of Quitrents many abuses likewise may be practiced in ye Accounts of ye Collectors & receivers of ye publick revenues in ye severall districts in the Country, but all these are parts of ye first observacon I made; & perhaps would be best prevented by putting ye office of auditor and that of Receiver Genll into different hands.

To support the Charge of which two officers the salary that is at present allowed being 7½ pr Cent: may be divided; ye Auditor to have two and a half pr Cent; and ye Receiver Genll five pr Cent.

[p 3] That frauds may be ye better detected it is necessary that some place be set aparte to lodge the publick accounts in.

Let the auditor have a list of all patents for lands passed in ye Secretarys office that he may know how to charge ye Sheriffs of the severall Counlys with the Quitrents.

Let some care be taken to procure an exact rent roll, & when that is done, let ye Clerke of every County Court be

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

obliged once a year to return to ye secretarys office an ac-
:count of all Conveyances for lands acknowledged in
their respective Courts, and let ye secretary give ye Aude-
:tor Copyes of all such accounts whereby he may be en-
:abled every year to correct his rent-roll: and that the
Sheriffs of ye Countyes may know their business, let a
perfect correct rent roll be given them every year, and
then let 'em be answerable at their own perill for any
neglect or mismanagement.

Let all Compositions either for escheat-lands ar-
:rears of Quit-rents or any other matter whatsoever be
made with ye auditor & by Certificate or warrant from
him let ye money be paid to the Receiver Generall.

The greatest difficulty that is here proposed is
the procuring of an exact rent-roll which perhaps can-
:not be done without a Generall survey of ye whole Coun-
:try and that once performed it is very probable ye Quit-
-rents, would be an eighth part more valuable than they
are, for now some people hold more land than their pat-
:ents express, others buy small parcells adjoyning to tracts
they had before, and do not pay Quitrents for them, and
in some places it is possible ye Sheriffs do not account
for all they receive.

When once an exact rent roll is procured it will
be easy to keep it in good order if care be taken to correct
it every year according to ye transferrings of Land that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

are made (for which a very easy method may be proposed) and to make additions in the severall countyes accord.ing to the issuing of New patents.

It would be endless to dive into every little par.ticular of this affair and at present of no great use, if any thing of this nature be put in practice, then it will be proper to Consider every part more narrowly, otherwise what I have now offered is too much

Some other person of greater abilityes and op.portunityes [16] might perhaps have done better upon this occasion, but no one can ever be a more sincere and faithfull Subject and servant to his Majty your Excellen.cy and this dominion, than

Your Excellency's

Most obliged

Humble Servant

B: Harrison jr.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Concerning the Office and Duty of the Secretary of Virg.a

That what shall be offered upon this subject may be set in ye clearer light, it is requisite to observe some method in setting down the severall matters which are necessary to be taken notice of, and therefore I shall consider, first the office, and 2dly the duty of ye Secretary of Virg.a: by the office, I mean that particular office which is now called the Secretary's office, and hath hitherto bin kept at the seat of the Governmt and managed in manner as shall be hereafter mencoued; by the duty of the Secretary, I mean such things as are incumbent upon the secretary himself, separate and distinct from what is done by the Clerk of the Secretary's office. But before I enter upon the particulars it is necessary that I obviate some objections that possibly may be made against what I shall offer; tis likely it will be said, ye ptsent method of Managemt was settled in the beginning by ingenious understanding men, and thô it may be easy to find faults, yet I cannot tell how to mend them; 2. that it hath bin hitherto continued with good approbacon and every one hath had his business well done, and nobody hath bin ptjudiced: 3. that all Innovacons are dangerous and that I rather aim at change than amendments, to all which I answer

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

1. That supposing ye Government was well set-
-tled in the beginning so as to answer their occasions
at that time, yet as the Colony grows bigger there may
be a necessity of adding many things to the first Con-
-stitution; the old Saxon Kings did themselves sit in
Court and administer Justice, but that is no argument
the ptsent King of England ought to do so, before the
making of magna Charta there was no such Court
In England as that of the Common pleas at this time,
but that is no argument for taking away that Court;
neither was there a Court of admiralty in Virgª, or a
Commissary from ye Bishop of London till very lately,
is it therefore concluded they are Illegall? but after all
p2 / I do not believe any one can shew me that ever any
particular method was settled for the managemt of the
secretary's office but that it hath bin done better or worse
according to ye ability and integrity of the persons concerned;
however supposing it otherwise the matter is not great, if
I can prescribe a better method both for the King's and
Country's Service it may be accepted, and put in practice
if not it may be rejected, and no harme is done but
rather good for my attempt may put some abler hand
upon the Consideracon of it, who perhaps may be Instruc-
-ted by my errors.

2. As to its Continuing thus long with approbacon and
without ptjudice to any pson, that (I say) is not so; for many

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

people have suffered by the ill managemt of that office and nothing hath bin more more Common of late years than to hear people complain that they could not find the records of their patents or other deeds for their lands and if any particular man had taken the trouble to look narrowly into the office he would quickly have found faults enough and the most that can be said for it, is that hitherto it hath bin neglected by everybody and Consequently not disapproved.

3. To the third objection I can very [illegible] my own opinion hath always been that if any Constitution is already as good or near as good as it is proposed to be made by alteration, it ought to [illegible] touched; but if any great [illegible] and his Subjects by an alteration it is but reasonable to attempt it, nor is it unusuall to do the like in other Governmts there is scarce any one at this day in Europe but hath suffered great Changes within these last two hundred years, and we read that ye wise antients did often make such alterations in ye managemt of the publick affairs as from time to time they found necessary.

And for our doing these things just at this time there is this reason; wee are now upon ye revisall of the Laws and it will be necessary to settle p3 severall things relating to this office / by an act or acts of Assembly for that purpose, as shall be shewed hereafter

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

and it is most proper to put things in good order be-
-fore they are established by the Legislative authority,
and also the new Constitution of this Office may bear
equall date with that of the regulation of the whole
government, and ye City, and publick buildings we
have now in hand, and so we shall have all our old
Lumber taken away at once. These I hope are sufficient
reasons at least to excuse me from blame in what I
shall propose and therefore I return to ye subject mat-
-ter first mentioned wherein I shall Consider the Secre-
-tary's office.

1. As it hath hitherto been practiced
2. Some things wherein it hath been faulty
3. Other things that ought to be taken notice of
which have hitherto bin intirely neglected.

1 The secretary's office hath hitherto bin a medley of
all sorts of business for in it are kept the records of
all proceedings in the Gen^{ll} Court [which is a medley
of all sorts of Courts] so that there the records of all
matters whatsoever are kept together Judgem^{ts} in Capi-
-tall Criminall and Civill Causes at Common Law and
in Chancery and in all Ecclesiastick Causes, here are kept
or pretended to be kept registers of births burialls marri-
-ages, probates Administrations Inductions of ministers; hither
are returned all process to ye Gen^{ll} Court, writs for Elec-
-tion of Burgesses Surveys of Land, Inquisition of Escheat,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Coroners Inquests, fines and forfeitures, certificates for rights to take up lands and many other such like things; hence Issue all process to the Gen.tt Courts writs for Elecc̃on of Burgesses, patents for Lands, Comiss̃ons to Civil and military officers, proclamac̃ons and passes for people to go out of the Country; here are recorded all publick Instruments as Governour's and other officers Comiss̃ons Publick Letters and Instruc̃ons, deeds for Lands Letters of Attorney, and other things of the like nature.

2. Now in all this Variety of busines there is this one Gen.tt Fault, that matters of different natures have bin kept intermixed with each other; Many things of great Consequence as Inquisic̃ons of Escheats &c. have bin flung by in loose papers and lost; of many other things no accounts have bin kept, as particularly the names of psons imported, for whom Land hath bin taken up, which is very materiall to those that have ye Land, for the Considerac̃on of granting the Land menconed in the patent, is the Importac̃on of so many persons in the Colony, whose names [says the patent] are in the record under the patent, when in truth there are many hundreds of patents and no names under them, nor any regester of the persons imported, whereby to take up the land and Consequently the King had not the legall Considerac̃on which perhaps may weaken the title, this was once formerly helped by an act of Assembly, and now there is great

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

need of another, neither is there any Register kept of passes granted to people going out of ye Country.

3 The lists of Militia officers and muster rolls the names of Coroners Collectors and Navall officers Indian Interpreters and all other officers ought to be kept here together with all Instructions and publick orders sent to any officers in the Government with their returns thereupon: but of this more hereafter in the proposition for regulating and settling the office.

In the next place I am to consider of the duty of the Secretary himself and herein I am to walk without any manner of Guide or Assistance, for hitherto every thing of that nature hath ben intirely neglected as much as possible, the secretary ought to reside at the seat of the Government, to inspect his office, and give order for the issuing all Comissions and publick orders and Instructions, and to advise and assist the Govern.r on any sudden Emergency when the Council (many of 'em living very remote) cannot be readily Convened, these things have never bin regarded.

The Secretary is ye great Custos Rotulorum of the whole Country, and hath ye charge and care of the records, and the power of appointing Clerks in all ye County Courts;

r5 /to the well discharging this part of his office, it is requisite that a register be kept of ye issuing all such Clerk's Comissions, and that they be obliged to give bond and security for their good behaviour in their offices, and for ye better pre-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

vacon of the records of every County from being embezelled an exact list thereof should be taken to be examined and renewed in manner as is hereafter proposed, nothing of this hath ever yet been done.

Thus far I have bin Imployed in finding faults, now I am to Consider whether they can be amended, and what method must be taken to Effect it.

With submission to better Judgmt. I think ye Secretary's office may properly be distinguished into these three great branches, 1 Matters of Record, 2. Matters of State. 3 Matters relating more properly to ye Secretary himself. Which branches being put into good order and kept so; I humbly Conceive will be of very good Consequence, both for his Majts service and the Country's Interest.

1. By matters of record, I understand those things which at present are thought properly belonging to that office and that they may be put into good order I would distinguish them into the following ports.

The records of the Genll. Assembly such as ye originall acts &c which should be kept aparte by themselves, and from hence transcripts thereof should be sent to England, &c.

The proceedings of ye Gentl Court in such cases as are properly tryable in ye Kings bench & Exchequer in England.

The proceedings of ye Genll Court in all causes between

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

party & party tryalls of titles to Lands only excepted.

The proceedings of ye Gentl Court in tryalls of titles to Lands which I would have kept in distinct books that peculiar care may be taken of them.

The proceedings of the Gentl Court in Chancery.

Records for patents for lands Registring Certificates for rights to take up Lands Escheators Inquisicons and other things of that nature.

Records of Conveyances of estates acknowledged & Letters of Attorney proved &c in ye Gentl Court

p6 Commissions to all ye officers in ye Government.

Ecclesiasticall affairs as Inductions of Ministers registers of burths Marriages &c

I do not say it is necessary all these severall things aforementioned should be kept in the secretary's office, but at p[r]sent there is no other place for 'em & therefore they must remain there for some time but as much as may be to p[r]vent Confusion hereafter I have proposed to keep things of severall natures by themselves that when the Government increases and more offices are established the records and papers belonging to any such new office may be easily removed thither which cannot be done if the method continues of keeping all things Confusedly mixt together.

2. By matters of state I understand such things as properly relate to a secretary of State like that of ye Secretary's office in England under which head naturally fall

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

following particulars. Viz.t

Publick letters orders and Instruccons from England.

Publick letters representacons &c sent to England or other governmts

Proclamacons Instruccons and publick orders to the officers in this Government.

Denizacons Freedoms of Ships passes for people to go out of the Country.

Proclamacons warrants orders &c Issued here by the Gover-nour on any sudden Emergency which the secretary shall be obliged to lay before y^e next Council.

Governours and all other officers Comicons coming from England.

These things may be kept in a room by themselves that they be not so comonly exposed to every ones view as y^e other more publick records are.

3. Matters more properly relating to y^e Secretary himself, I understand to be those things wherein he is the principall Actor & director, and these may be put in the following method:

Let a book be kept wherein shall be entered every Comicon granted to any Clerks of a County Court.

Let every Clerk give bond and security for his due admi-nistracon of his office which let be carefully kept

Let all Instruccons to any of these Clerks, and all letters passing between the Secretary and any County Court relating to those affairs be preserved here.

And to p^r vent the embezelling the records of the County Courts

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

let an exact list of the records of every County be made by four Justices of the County [one to be of the Quorum] and ye Clerk, & returned to the Secretary's office and so let the like be done every three years and at ye Coming in of every new Clerk

Many other things are necessary to be done in relation to ye County records which at present do not occur neither can they be well knowen without great trouble and Enquiry; therefore I must leave them.

The next thing to be considered is whether any provision is made to support ye charge & expence of ye Alteracons ꝓposed for let never so many things be requisite yet it will be very difficult to find men to do them for nothing, ye Kings service is a publick good but that, without profit, will be no great temptacon, ye recompence of reward is very much respected in this age.

The profits of ye Secretary's Place communibus annis may be computed at £300 Sterl ꝑ ann: out of which abate £80 for the salaryes of two Clerks bookes paper Inke &c. & ye remainder is £220 which perhaps is pretty near what ye place is now worth and considering it hath been hitherto discharged without much attendance, there hath been the great cause to complain of ills being too little.

But with ye alteracons ꝓposed it will be necessary at least to have four Clerks, to ye principall of which allow £50 ꝑ annum salary, & to each of ye other £25 ꝑ annum, & ye charge of find-books for records, paper, Ink, wax, wapers,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

ye would be then much greater than heretofore, it hath been, I allow for that £25 pa annum more, all which put together makes £150 pa Ann: certain & charge, so that ye clear remainder to ye Secretary will be £150 A year; and if he be obliged to a Constant Attendance as it seems necessary he should, no man of Estate that hath other affairs to take care of will undertake it, ye nature of our affairs here is such that they require men of business to be always about their own private Concerns ye most considerable persons in ye Country either for reputacon estates or abilities being either merchants or planters living in ye severall parts of ye Country on their own plantacons & not upon their rents as in England & other places

It is further to be observed that the ye profits of that place is computed at £300 pa ann: communibus annis yet sometimes it happens that for three or four years together, it doth not amount to above £200 pa annum for all ye fees of ye office being paid in tobacco makes ye profits very uncertain according to ye prices of that Commodity. It is probable that office would be rendered somewhat more profitable if care were taken (by act of Assembly) to establish certain fees to be paid for ye severall things issuing thence in ye method following:

1. Commissions to ye Justices of ye peace officers of ye militia, & Coroners, Licences for schoolmasters, Ordinaries to severall Justices &c. all these and other things of the like nature where little or no profit is gotten to be paid by the respective Countyes for whose

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

service ye same are issued

Justices Comicons are already paid for by ye County for Militia Comicons a fee is set by Law; but no one knows who is to pay it, those are offices of great trouble and sometimes charge and rather than pay for the Comicon every body will refuse to serve.

2. Comicons to Collectors, Naivall Officers, receivers of Virg.a duties, Sheriffs, Escheators, Clerks of County Courts, Indian Interpreters, Pilots & all Comicons for places of profit to be paid by ye party obtaining them.

3 Proclamacons, Publick orders, Instrucons to officers, Copyes of acts of Assembly, and Journalls transmitted for England, these and all other things of ye like nature being of publick Concern it seems reasonable they should be paid for by the publick.

There is already allowed by act of Assembly five thousand pounds of Tob.o a year for issuing proclamacons but that was settled long ago in ye infancy of ye Governmt & is far too little for ye present occasions

It is probable the establishmt of fees herein Proposed may raise ye clear profits of ye Secretary's place to £200 pa. annis Communibus annis or very near thereabouts, and that is a pretty reasonable allowance for what they have hitherto done.

But if hereafter it shall be thought requisite for them to have their Continuall residence at ye seat of the Governmt, & to give constant attendance on their office, perhaps it is worthy

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Consideracon whether £200 p ann. be a sufficient encouragement to undertake an office of so great trouble and charge as will be likely to ensue.

Endorsed N° 13. Virginia

Proposition offered to Coll Nicholson relating to the Sec.ry's and Auditor's places in Virginia

Referred to in Coll Nicholson's Let. of 1st Augt 1700

Rec.d 19 Read } Oct.r 1700

Entred fo: 49

E. 15

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

1st Letter A Virginia Xber 2d 1701

May it please yor Lordships

It is a very extraordinary great trouble to me yt I can not now send yor Lordships an account of ye Assembly's having complyed with his Majtys royal Commands to me of Janry 19. 170⅔. about New York &c. but I thank God, I am not conscious to myself yt I have been wanting in my bounden duty to his Majesty in yt Affair, or of not using my utmost endeavors with ye Assembly for putting this his Majestys Colony and Dominion in a posture of defence for ye security thereof, according to his Majesty's royal Commands signifyed to me by ye right honor. able Mr secretary Vernon, of ye 4th of March 170⅔.

According to your Lordships direction of August ye 21st signifyed to me by yor Lordships Secretary Mr Wm Popple, yt things of one nature might be together, I have had a seperate Journal made of all ye proceedings of Council and Assembly concerning ye fortifications and defence of ye Country, and his Majtys royal Commands concerning his Majtys Province of new York &c. and herewith is a list of what is in Box letter B, in which is ye forcsd Journal, which I hope will be satisfactory to your Lordships. But I beg leave to assure yor Lordships, yt thô ye Assembly did in no sort comply, neither about N York, nor buying Arms and Ammunition &c. yet I will endeavor what in me lies to assist his Majtys province

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of New York, and to secure thus his Majestys Colony. and I hope God allmighty will enable me to discharge my duty therein.

The honorable Col. Robert Quary was here when our Assembly was sitting, and if your Lordships please, He can give You an Account of ye discourses he had with several of ye Assembly, and likewise of what observations He made. I have fully discoursed him about these Affairs, and beg yt your Lordships would let him give You a true and perfect account thereof: for I am very well satisfyed he can, and will doe it faithfully.

I thought it absolutely necessary for his Maytys service to send some person of this Country to wait upon Your Lordships, in order, if you please, to give yr Lordps a just and full relacon of all our circumstances & And none of ye Gentlemen of H.s Maytys Honorable Council being willing to undertake it; I could not think upon, nor find any fitter man than Mr Dionysius Wright Clark of his Majestys honorable Council here, and one of ye best lawyers We have (Mr Benjamin Harrison & he being generally esteemed ye best, ye other few we have being not much regarded) and he now (God willing) is designed along with Col. Quary in his Majestys Ship ye Shoreham. If your Lordships please to take my Word on his behalf, I dare venture to answer for his zele for his Maytys interest & service, and for his Abilitys,

Leaf 2

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

your Lordps will be ye best judges, if Your Lordships please to order him to wait on You, and give You either a verbal or written Account: for I have likewise fully discoursed him on all Affairs. And He having been Clark of ye Council, as alsso of ye Council in Assembly, if your Lordships meet with any difficultys in those journals, or other Proceedings, (for I am afraid yr Lordships will find many) he may be able to make ym more plain, as likewise to answer questions. The Council having joyned with ye Burgesses in an Address to his most sacred Majty, and for appointing Mr Wm Byrd to be their Agent, is one reason for my sending Mr D. Wright who is an old-Englander, and hath lived here about 30 years in diverse Capacitys, and I think knows ye humors of the people and ye several Interests of ye Country very well; but more particularly what hath been transacted of late in the Assemblys, Councils &c.

With submission I humbly propose yt no incouragement be given to ye Council and Burgesses their Address to his Majesty, nor to their Agent in this Affair: not that I have, I doe assure your Lordships, any ill will or aversion to Mr Byrd, but to ye business yt he is designed to be imployed about. For I doe heartily wish yt at least ye first time He had appeared as an Agent &c. it might have been not to have presented to his most sacred Majty a very long Address

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

consisting of negatives to his royal Commands. If they succeed in this Address, I have reason to believe yt whatever Commands shall come from his Majesty of ye like Nature, they will in ye same manner be denyed; and it may cost more (as this Affair hath done) in ye long sitting of an Assembly, and employing of an Agent, than what his Majty commands should be done. My humble Opinion is, yt his Majty would be pleased to signify his royal displeasure and disapprobation of what ye Assembly hath done concerning his royal
leaf 3 Commands relating to / new York and securing this his Majtys Colony and Dominion; and order or command ym upon their Allegiance, to comply therewith: And I hope in God yt they will then doe ym: For there may be laid upon every Hdd of Tobacco 6d. nay it will bear 12d. ye Hdds of sweet scented Tobacco weighing from six hundered to a thousand, and ye Aronoko from 5 to 8 hundered pounds: And yt 6d. or 12d. may be collected with no more Charge upon it than 10 ℔ Cent. as ye dutys upon liquors, slaves, and servants: wch sd Dutys will also bear 25 or 50 ℔ Cent more.

One of the great Misfortunes yt this Country lies under at pr sent, is yt ye Assembly can not, or will not be made sensible of ye necessity of assisting his Majtys Province of New York with money or men, or yt they are in any danger of being attacked by ye French

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

either by Sea or land; for ye Country consists now most of Natives, few of which either have read much, or been abroad in ye World: so yt they can not form to ym selves any Idea or Notion of those things (tho in point of trade and of plantation affairs they are generally very knowing). But they are very sensible of ye weake and defenceless condition of the Country in respect of their Militia, which they own to be composed of undisciplined and unskilfull officers & soldiers, and which to my great grief & sorrow I have found too true, as likewise ye great Want of Arms and Ammunition, both for ye Militia, and for publick stores. So I am in hopes yt yor Lordships will be pleased to move his most sacred Majty yt ye fire-masters, Arms, Ammunition &c. which are desired by his Majtys honorable Council and myself, as yor Lordships may please to see in ye journal of ye Council No 32. pag. 58. which said journal is in Box letter B. may be sent hither, and ye Charge thereof may be defrayd out of his Majtys quit-rents, if yor Lordps think proper. And it may be signifyed to ye Council and Burgesses yt it is upon their having presented his Majty with £20 sterl. for and towards defraying a charge accruing upon takin a ship of pyrats &c. as tis in their Address to ye Kings most excellent Majty of ye 27th of 10ber 1700 which is No 1. And I hereuth alls inclose No 2. another Address to ye

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Kings most Excellent Majty, of ye same date, and signed by my self, his Majtys honble Council, and ye Gentlemen of ye house of Burgesses: and this may be an incouragement for ym to comply with his Majtys royal Comands about N: York, or any others of ye like nature; when they see yt upon their Compliance, his Majty will be graciously pleased to assist/ym; for I find yt nothing but ocular demonstracon will convince ym of anything.

leaf"

I now send to your Lordships several lists of ye Militia, Arms and Ammunition, and of tiths and untiths of ye several Countys, which are in Box letter A and in letter A herewith inclosed, is an account of what is in ye sd box: & in letter B: are ye last lists of ye Militia, by which your Lordships may please to see how very badly they are provided with Arms and Ammunicon, and yt I have not yet ye lists from Stafford and Surrey, nor of ye Dragoons and foot of new Kent, tho I have sent several Orders to ye Colonels and Commanders in Chief thereof. I dare venture to assure your Lordships I dont believe yt a quarter-part of ye Militia (and ye quota must be brought from all parts of ye Country) both in respect of men, Arms, and Ammunicon, can be drawn out fit to oppose an Enimy. As for ye Officers, none or very few were ever in any Ingagement, neither ye Soldiers: for even in Bacons time they seldom stood above one or two vollys, but either one pt or ye other went away: But that

DOCUMENTS FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

fighting was with one another, and there was no great difference in ye Officers and Soldiers in point of courage, conduct, Armes & Ammunicon. I doe not know any one man in all respects proper to command y or 800 men, no not half yt Number, either to attack an Enimy, or defend any place; so if please God they should land such a number, they may spoil or destroy all or most of ye plantations upon ye rivers, and on ye bay-side, and likewise on ye Eastern Shore, which lie commonly in Necks being great tracts of land, and have single plantations which belong to ye principal Inhabitants: but their familys consist mostly in Negros and Servants, and they have Stocks of Cattle &c. These Necks have for ye most part on each side of ym either Creeks, swamps, or Marshes, and reach up into ye Country sometimes a mile or two from the rivers; so yt there is no marching of men along ye rivers sides, in order to the hindering an Enimys landing. And as for attacking ym upon ye Water, there are no sorts of proper boats in ye Country, except ye shiping should be there, and they would be lyable to be destroyd by ye Enimy, there being no place in ye Country to secure ym. And I think no place can be made to doe so, except at Tyndals point, and ye other side of york river: But to fortify it, there must be an Engineer, and I suppose it would cost at least 5 or 6 thousand pounds Sterling, &c

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

then would be only proper to secure ye ships yt could
get above yt Fortification; and secure ye plantations in yt
river, from being attacked by Water. For if please God
yt a Squadron of an Enimys Ships should come, and
leaf 5 side in ye Bay by new point Comfort, its ye most
convenient place in all ye bay, being it lies to ye nor-
ward of ye mouth of york river, nigh ye Centre of ye
Country by Water: and 6 or 7 leagues to ye South thereof
may be seen what ships or Vessels come in at ye Capes.
It is ye narrowest part of ye Bay, and ye best place to
anchor in, and if they can send seven or eight hun-
dered men in proper boats, they may destroy ye Plan-
tations beforementioned. And if this should be
done between ye latter end of May and ye same time
in 7ber, and they stay but a moneth or 6 weeks at
farthest; ye Crops of Tobacco may be spoiled, being its
of such a nature yt it requires all most daly attendance:
for if such a thing happens, which God forbid, I am
too sensible yt ye Country would be very extraordinarily alarumd,
if not affrighted, and put into a hurrey if not Confusion:
And ye Militia must be raisd; by wch the Crops will
be neglected; and tis to be feared yt ye Servants & Negros
would take yt opportunity to rise, when ye Militia is
marched to ye Bay and Rivers sides: And yt would be
of more fatal consequence than ye other: for even ye
subduing of ym would be a loss either to ye Publick,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

or to particular men. These, and things of ye like nature, I have fully discoursed in Council, & made you sensible thereof: and Col: Quary and Mr Wright can inform your Lordships more particularly about them. But this is with all deference to your Lordships better Judgments, as likewise what I now propose; viz. yt a suitable Squadron of men of War may cruise upon these Coasts, which I think they may doe from ye begining of April to ye latter end of October: for there is no great fear of an Enimys coming upon these Coasts ye other part of ye Year. Such a Squadron I humbly conceive, may secure all his Majtys Empire in this Continent of America: may even ye Bahama Islands, Bermudas, and newfoundland. They may either touch at ye several places, or send a light Frigot or tender to ym for inteligence. And if ye Enemy should attack any one or more of ye Countrys in ye several Governments on ye Continent there may be an account thereof sent to the rest, so yt they may be upon their gard, and give notice to ye Squadron of men of War in their parts: And if ye Bahama Islands, Bermudas, and Newfoundland, yet I hope they may be able to send an account thereof to some place on ye Continent, and may be in their voyage thither may meet with ye Squadron.

I am of opinion yt if such a Squadron was ordred for these parts, ye Enimy would not venture to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

attack any place on ye Continent, nor ye three forced
Islands, for fear our Squadron might find ym whilest
they were attacking any of ye forced places. I am now
most humbly to beg your Lordships pardon for this
prolix letter, but withall, yt you would be pleased to give
me leave to subscribe my Self

Your Lordships

most obliged and obedient

humble Servant

ffr: Nicholson

P. S.

I beg leave to observe to your Lordships, yt Princess Ann County in which is Cape Henry, is pretty large, and ye Inhabitants dispersed, and there are but 341 of ye Militia including Officers, and but badly armed.

Norfolk ye next County above it, is much such another in all respects.

Elizabeth-City-County in which is old point Comfort at ye Mouth of James river, and one of ye most likely Countys for an Enimy to land in, is very small, and hath but 163 in ye Militia, including Officers, & they are but badly armed.

Warwick County next above it, is somewhat long but narrow, and there are but 248 in ye Militia, including Officers, and they are but badly armed.

The eastern Shore is about 100 Miles long, but

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

narrow, with a great many Small rivers and Creeks on both sides of it

Northampton County in which is Cape Charles, hath but 315 in ye Militia including Officers, and they badly armed.

The upper County on yt Shore is Accomack, in wch there are but 312 Militia, but they are indifferently armed. But ye honble Col. Charles Scarborough told us in Council yt there were 100 and odd men more, but they had no Arms, so he did not return ym in the list.

The uppermost Countys on ye several rivers, thô they are commonly ye largest, and have ye most Militia in ym yet they are very long, and ye Inhabi. tants, especially in ye upper parts of ym live very straging.

Henrico, which lies on both sides James river, hath 400 / Militia, including Officers, and are indifferently armed. [illegible]

New Kent on ye South side of York river no return of any Militia but of ye Virginia Troop, in wch only 129 Horse, and 12 Officers; but suppose there may be 346, Officers included.

King and Queen on ye North side of York river (in which at plsent is Pamunkey Neck) hath 921 Militia including Officers, ye most of any County, and indiffer. ently armed.

Essex on ye South Side of Rappahannock river hath 449 Militia, including Officers, but indifferently armed.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Richmond on ye north side Rappahanock river hath 599 Militia, including Officers, but indifferently armed.

Stafford County on ye upper part of Potomock, no return for Militia, but last year there were 245, and I suppose they be about 400, I am afraid but indifferently armed; and about 60 Miles of ye upper parts of it lies away from Virginia; thô it has no inhabited frontiers: and that is ye County where commonly Mischief is done by ye Indians.

So yt your Lordships may be pleased to see yt ye Frontiers by Land are but in a very bad condition if please God, we should be attacked by 400 French and Indians: ffor tis to be feared that they may ruine and destroy ye upper parts, before we shall be able to to march a Competent Force to attack them. But notwithstanding we are in so ill a condition both by our Sea & Land Frontiers &c yet I hope God allmighty will be pleased to enable me to discharge my duty in venturing my life to protect and defend this his Maytys Colony of Virginia: which yt I may be able to doe, are ye hearty prayers of him who most humbly begs yor Lordships pardon for this digression: but to doe it, is thought to be ye bounden duty of

ffr: Nicholson

Endorsed Virginia A. / Letter from Coll: Nicholson / to ye Board: Dated in / Virginia the 2d: Decr: 1701 / Rec: Janry 31th } 1702 / Read March 26 } 1702 / Entred fo: 113 /

F. 1. Exd.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Abstract

19 (IV)

An ~~Exact~~ of all the Militia in the Counties of Virginia

Counties Names	Where Scituate —	Horse	Foot
Princess Ann	At ye Mouth of Lyn Haven Bay by ye Capes	69	215.
Norfolk		48	332.
Nansemond	on ye South side James River	142	449.
Isle of Wight		140	374.
Surry		62	288.
Charles City	Part on South side James River betwixt James River & Chicka-	203	422
Henrico	miney River	98	247
New Kent		120	89
James City		123	278
York	In ye Neck of Land betwixt James River & York River	68	322
Warwick		49	152
Elizabeth City		54	142
Gloucester	Betwixt York River and Peancotank River	121.	473
Middlesex	Betwixt Peancotank & Rappahanock River	56	143
Essex	Betwixt Nottapony or ye forkes of		
King & Queen	York Riv. & Rappahanock River	189	459
Stafford		84	261
Northumberland		130	164
Westmorland	In the Northern Neck betwixt Rappa-	133	318
Richmond	-hanock & Potomack	122	382
Lancaster		42	229
Northampton	On ye Eastern Shore at ye mouth		
Accomack	of ye Capes	70	277
		2123	6016

Dionisius Wright

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed

An Abstract of all ye Militia in ye
sevll Counties of Virginia - - -

Virginia E

Also Endorsed Abstract of the Militia
in the Several Counties
of Virginia.

Transmitted in Col
Nicholson's Letter
of the 2 Decemr 1701

Lre A

Recd Jan 31st 170 1/2

Read

Entred fo: 126

F. 4.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Abstract of the Lists of the Militia of Virginia for the Year 1699.

	Horse.	Dragoons	Foot.
Henrico County	111	21	210
Charles City County	. . .	. . .	. . .
Surrey County			
Isle of Wight County	129	. . .	321
Nansemond County	133	. . .	403
Norfolk County		. . .	307
Princess Ann County	50	. . .	201
Elizabeth City County	54	. . .	145
Warwick County	51	. . .	. . .
York County	. . .	. . .	. . .
James City County	. .	. .	415
Kent County	. . .	. . .	. . .
King & Queen's County	. . .	. . .	. . .
Gloucester County	. . .	. . .	. . .
Middlesex County	. . .	. . .	. . .
Essex County	. . .	. . .	. . .
Richmond County	105		272
Northumberland County	109		317
Lancaster County	4-		224
Westmorland County	167		190
Stafford County	. . .	. . .	. . .
Northampton County	59		231
Accomack County			
	1014		3236
	3236		
	4250		
Officers	375		
Total	4625		

Exmd

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed

Virginia E
made here

Abstract of the Lists
of ye Militia of 13 Counties
in Virginia for 1699.
consisting of

Horse	1014
Foot	3236
Officers	375
Total	4625

referred to in Coll:
Nicholson's Letter of
the 2d: Decr 1701. A

Recd January 31th } 1701/2
Read

Entred fo: 127

F. 5.

End

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Abstract of the Lists Of the Militia of Virginia for the Year 1700.

	Horse	Foot
Henrico County	88	218
Charles City County	178	431
Surrey County	60	285
Isle of Wight County	. . .	. . .
Nansemond County	. . .	. . .
Norfolk County	. . .	. . .
Princess Ann County	. . .	. . .
Eliz: City County	48	141
Warwick County	. . .	. . .
York County	. . .	. . .
James City County	. . .	. . .
Kent County	. . .	. .
King & Queens County	169	488
Gloucester County	. . .	. . .
Middlesex County	49	179
Essex County	72	113
Richmond County	. . .	. . .
Northumberland County	. . .	. . .
Lancaster County	. . .	. . .
Westmorland County	. . .	. . .
Stafford County	. . .	. . .
Northampton County	. . .	. . .
Accomack County	. . .	. . .
	664	1855
	1855	
	2519	
Officers	216	
Total	2729	

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Virginia E.

Abstract made here of y^e
Lists of the Militia of Seven
Countries in Virg^a for 1700.
Consisting of

Horse 664
Foot. 1855
Officers 210
Total. 2729

referred to in Coll:
Nicholson's Letter of
the 2^d Dec^r 1701. A

Rec^d Jan^y 31^th
Read. } 1701½

Entred fo: 127

F. 6.

Exd

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Abstract of the Lists of the Militia of Virginia for the year 1701.

	Horse	Foot
Henrico County	. . .	. . .
Charles City County	164	390
Surry County	60	284
Isle of Wight County	140	374
Nansemond County	142	449
Norfolk County	48	334
Princess Ann County	69	215
Elizabeth City County		142
Warwick County	49	152
York County	68	322
James City County	113	318
Kent County	120	89
King & Queens County	189	459
Gloucester County	121	473
Middlesex County	45	137
Essex County	128	272
Richmond County	122	382
Northumberland County	109	359
Lancaster County	48	229
Westmorland County	130	228
Stafford County	84	261
Northampton County	70	227
Accomack County	98	339
	2117	6435
	6435	
	8552	
Officers.	363	
Total	8915	

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Virginia C.

Abstract made here of the ~~Militia~~ Lists of the Militia of 22 Counties in Virg.a for 1701. Consis=ting of

Horse ___ 2117
Foot ___ 6435
Officers ___ 363
Total - 8915

referred to in Coll: Nicholson's Letter of the 2d Dec.r 1701. A

Rec.d Jan.ry 31th. } 170½
Read }

Entred fo: 127

F. 7.

Ed.

DEPARTMENTED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

A Gentl List of every 5th man ~~returned~~ drawn out of each Troop & Compa in these Countryes (Vizt)

	Horse	Foott
Princess Ann	12	50
Norfolk	10	60
Nanzemond	26	86
Isle Wtt	31	48
Surry	11	36
Charles Citty	29	48
Henrico	19	44
New Kent	24	42
James Citty	19	58
York	15	60
Warwc	9	30
Elizth Citty	9	26
Glouchester	23	89
Midx	16	33
Essex not returned		
King & Queen	26	101
Stafford	16	46
NorthumbLand	33	57
Westmoreland	29	61
Richmond	30	
Lancastr	12	40
Northamton	12	52
Accomack	30	48
	435	1115

Dionisius Wright

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed — An Gen^{tl} List - ~~Abstract~~ of every fifth man drawn out of y^{e} Sev^{ll} troops & foot companies in Virg^{a}.

Also Endorsed — Virginia ^{E}

A General List of every 5th Man drawn out of the Troops, and Foot Companies in Virginia

Transmitted in Col: Nicholsons Letter of the 2 December 1701. Lre A

Recd / Read } January 31st 170$\frac{1}{2}$

Entred fo: 128

F. 8.

Exd

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

An Acco.t of What Ammunicon in each County
Of Virg.a (Viz.t) in the Hands of the Persons to
to be Exposed to Sale —

Princess Ann	— — — — — — — — — —
Norfolk - - -	Two Barrls of Powder in the Hands of Capt Saml Bush & Saml Smith price 12.d pr L - - - -
Nanzamond	— — — — — — — — — —
Isle Wt.	— — — — — — — — — —
Surry - -	— — — — — — — — —
Charles Citty.	— — — — — — — — —
Henrico	Twenty Barrls Powdr 2000 lb Shott Powdr at 6 lb pr Barr.tt Shott at 25.s pr lb.t 20 Guns at 24.s each at Wm Jno Hendricks Jenn Barrs of Powdr at 5 £ pr Barr.tt 1500 lb Shott at 28.s pr lb.t 24 Guns at 24.s each at Wm Robt Bollings - - - 6 trading Guns at 20.s each 350 li Goose Shott at 3.d pr li. 250 li Powder at 12.d pr L at Colls.t Wm Randolps 5 barrls Powder Barrls Bullets at Colls.ll Wm Randolphs being the Publiques
New Kent	— — — — — — — — — —
James Citty	— — — — — — — — — —
York	— — — — — — — — — —
Warwick	5 Barrls & part of a Barr.l Powder being the Publiques at Mag.r Wm (illegible) 5 Barrls & part of a Barr.tt mould Shott being Publiques at (illegible) being the Publiqs lot as also 10 : or 12 Musquetts be in the Hs of Particular Men by them to be Used & kept well fixed - - A Barr.l mould Shott at Mrs Mary Wascow at 11.d pr L - -

DOCUMENTS FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Elizth Colty — — — — — — — — — — —

S^t Louchester — — — — — — — — — — —

Middlesex

14 Musquetts at 20^s each 2 Ditto at 4^{li}. 10^s: — 9 ffowling p^{ces} 13. 10. 2 at 5^{li} 2 Carrbines. 1: 10 — 2 Case Pistolls 6^{li} 2 Case Ditto 3^{li} 1 Case 1^{li}. 10^s:— Sawd Swords 4^{li}. 2 Ditto 5^{li} 100^{li} of Lead 26^{li}. 20^{li} of Powder 2 ℔ at Mr^{s} George Baddely

Essex — — — — — — — — — — —

2 Barr^{ls} Powder 2 Runletts bullets at Cols^{o} Wm Leighs —

One Barrl Powder at Jacob Lumkins — — — —

One Barrl Powder at Capt Wallers — — — — —

One Barrl Powder at James Taylors — — — — — —

[A2]

Seven^{ll} old rusty Musq^{ts} unfixed & Some rusty Swords not fitt for Service all belonging to the Country — —

King & Queen

40^{li}: of Powder at 18^d p^r ℔: at Mr Charles Smiths & 1 ℔ Shott at 3^d p^r ℔ at Mr Jno Hughs one Case of Pistolls at 25^s and Sumt^{e} & belt at 10^s at Mr Jno Walkers 48^{li} Powder at 2: 6^d p^r ℔ 20^{li}. at 18^d p^r ℔: 16^{li} great Shott at 3^d p^r ℔ — 4000 Gunflints, at 3^d p^r 6^{li} 3 Large Guns 6 foot in the Barr^{ls} at 2. 10^d each 2 p^r of Pistolls & holsters at 2^{ll} each — — at Mr Jno Pettifer 80^{li} Powder at 18^d p^r ℔ 300^{li} Shott at 3^d p^r ℔ at Mr Henry Maddison's 20^{li}. Swan Shott at 3^d p^r ℔ —

Stafford — — — — — — — — — — —

1 Barr^{ll} Powder at Maj^r Rodham Kennards — —

1 Barr^{ll} Powder at Capt Wm Hacks — — — — —

1 Barr^{ll} Powder at Capt Edw^d Sanders — — — — —

1 Barr^{ll} Powder at Wid^{o} Howsons — — — — —

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Northumbd Land	1 Barrll Powder at Capt Wm Jones
	1 Barrll at Mr Les: Howson from Capt Brereton
	1 Barrll Powder } at George Coopers ½ barrll Pistoll Bullets
	1 Barrll Powder }
	½ Barrlls Powder in all — — —
Westmoreland	— — — — — — —
Richmond	8 Barrlls of Powder in Lvt Collo: Taylers hands
	1 Barrll Powder in Charles Barbars - - - -
Lancaster	½ Barrlls of Powder at Mr James Balls
	2 Barrlls of Bullletts at the Plantacons yt was Capt Richd Nusums - - - - - -
	1 Barrll Powder all being for the Countryes Service
Northampto	— — — — — — —
Accomack	5 prs Of Pistolls and holsters at a 1000lb tobac each
	11 Guns at 800lb tobac each - - - - - -
	prt of a barrll decayed Powder at Capt Wellburne
	One Barrll decayed Ditto at Capt Hacks - - -

Dionesius Wright

what arms & Ammunicon in the Merch[t] hands the Assembly not thinking it fitt to purchase them, are now supposed to be disposed of to ye Indians & others by ye sevll Traders.

Endorsed

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed — An Abstract of ye Arms & Ammunition in ye several Counties of Virg.a for publick use & what is in ye hands of ye merch.ts to be exposed to sale. — — — —

Also Endorsed — Virginia E

Abstract of the Arms & Ammunition in Virginia for publick Use, and of what is to be exposed to Sale

referred to in Coll: Nicholson's Letter of ye 2d Fe.: 1701 See A.

Read / Read Janry 31th } 170½

Entred fo: 128

F. 9

&c.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

20 (X)

Amendm^ts. to the Bill Entitled

an Act Concerning the Militia

In Page :1:

In the Title

Instead of (concerning) let it be (for Setling)

In the Preamble

In the first line let the word (up) be expunged and Imediately after the word (militia) Incert (for his Majest^s. Service

In the beginning of the second line let these words (for his Majest^s. Service) be left out And in the same line, Instead of (and the Defence) write (for the Defence)

In the 6^th. line Imediately after these words (Militia of every County) let it be added commissionated by his Majest^s. Governour for the time being

In the 7^th. line let these words (to Sixty) be omitted, and after the word (Age) insert (and upwards)

In the 8^th. line Imediately after the word (Horse) Insert (dragoones) In the 11^th. line instead of (places) let it be Countys At the end of the 17^th. line expunge the word (person) - In the 18^th. line let these words (that shall be, or shall have been a) be expunged, and Instead thereof write after the word (Colony) for the time being)

Let the 19^th. line be wholy expunged

And in the 20^th. line these words (Colony as high as the Commission of a Captaine) be also left out.

in the 22 line let these words (or any parish) and in

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the 23 line these words (Clerk during his being such or any Constable dureing his being such) be left out. and instead thereof Insert (or the Masters of William and Mary Colledge for the time being)

In the last line Immediately after the word (Horse) Insert (Dragoone)

Let the second page and the first seven lines of the third [p 2] page. be wholy expunged

In page: 3:

In the 13th. line let these words (his discretion) be left out; and Instead thereof insert (the Instructions and directions of the Governour or Commander in chiefe for the time being)

In the 14th. line after (Trooper) insert (Dragooner)

In the 18th. line after the word (good) insert ye word (back) and after the word (sword) set (bagonett)

In the 25th. line instead of (Sword) write (a large hanger) and Immediately after the word (cartouch-box) insert (with 12 Charges for Pistolls, 12 for Carabine a well fixed Carabine with belt and Swivel

In the last line Immediately after the word (exercise) insert this Clause (And that every Souldier belonging to the Dragoones, be provided with a good Serviceable horse, a good Saddle, and dragoon bridle, a large ffuzee Slung, a Double cartouch box with 24 Charges a Hatchett a large Hanger a baggonett and half a pound of powder and constantly appear when and where appointed to muster and Exercise

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

In page: 4:

In the first line after the word (horse) insert (Dragoones) then let these words (a well fixed Carbine) in the first line, And (with belt and swivel) in the second line be left out.

In the 5th line after (Trooper) write (Dragoone)

In the 10th line after (Trooper) set (Dragooner

In the 11th line instead of (one) write (three)

In the 13th line instead of (eighteen) set (nine)

In the 14th line after (Trooper) set (Dragooner) and after (Souldiers) in the same line insert (not heretofore listed)—

In the 16th line after (Trooper) set (Dragooner) and in the same line after (Souldiers) set (not heretofore listed)

In the 17th line instead of (eighteen) let it be (nine,

In the 20th line after the word (Horse) Insert (Dragoones, [p. 2]

In the 25th line after the word (sword) insert (ffusee, hanger Baggonett, hatchett) and after the word (Trooper) in the same line Insert (and Dragooner

In page: 5:

In the 10th line after the word (horse) insert (Dragoones)

In the 12th line after the word (horse) insert (Dragoones)

In the 14th line after the word (horse) insert (Dragoones)

In the 15th line after the word (appearing) insert (as aforesaid)

In the 16th line after the word (horse) insert (Dragoones)

In page: 6:

In the 10th line after the word (Troopers) insert (Dragoones)

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

In page: 8:

In the 25th: line after the word (horse) insert (Dragoones:)

In page: 9:

In the 6th: line after the word (horse) insert (dragoones)

In the 9th: line after the Word (Impowered) let it be added (required and Enjoyned) then leave out (to) in the End of the 9th: line and the word (agree) in the beginning of the 10th: line and instead thereof say (either by them-selves or by Agreemt)

In the 11th: line after the word (Horse) insert (Dragoones)

In the 15th: line, let these words (at the market price) be Expunged

In the 16th: line Immediately after the Word (Counties) let this Clause following be Inserted And that the same may be done with the more Expidition Be it Enacted by the Authority aforesd that the Collonel or comman-der in Chife of each respective County within this Colony, Cause all persons, Lyable by this Act to be listed, with-in his County, to appeare at a Certaine time and place [p 11] appointed And that there he take or cause to be/tak-en an account what and how many of them do want Armes and Ammition, And that he thereupon cause the Sheriff of the County to summon a Court to meete in the said County some time before the tenth of October next to take an account thereof. Which Court is hereby Enjoyned and required, Immediatly

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

upon such returne made, either by themselves or by agree-
ment with some Merchant or other person to do, what by
this Act they are Enjoyned And to take care, that the
Merchant or other person with whom they agree give
and deliver unto them Letters and Invoice to his Corres-
pondence in England for the same Which letter the
Magistrates of the respective Courts are to send to his
Exc:y and the Counsel before the third day of the next
Generall Court that it may be transmitted to England
by his Majes:ts Shipp the Lyncoln.

At the End of the last line in page the ninth let this
Clause be added (And be it further Enacted by the Au-
thority aforesaid That every County Court failing to
provide armes and Ammunition as aforesaid be fined Five
Thousand pounds of Tobb:o two third parts thereof to the
use of the County towards the providing of Drums Col-
ours Partizans Halberts Armes and Ammunition and the
other third part to him or them that will sue for the
same, by bill, plaint, Information or Action of Debt wher-
in no Essoigne, protection or Wager of Law shall be
allowed

And then let this Clause follow

And it being found by Constant Experience that
the selling and retailing of Strong drink in musterfields
on the dayes of Exercise is the Occasion of Obstinacy
rudeness and other great disorders in the Souldiers Be

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid That it shall not
[p 5] be lawfull for any pson / or psons whatsoever to sell
or retaile any sort of Strong Lyquor, or cause the same
to be sold or retaild in or neare the said ffields on the
days of Exercise

And if Contrary to the true Intent and meaning
of this Act any person or psons whatsoever shall presume
to sell or retail or Cause to be sold or retailed in or
neare to any muster ffield any sort of Strong Lyquor as
aforesaid, that then it may and shall be lawfull for the
Chiefe officer then present and he is hereby required
to Cause the same to be Seized and destroyed

And the pson or psons therein offending shall
farther Undergoe the fine of one Thousand pounds of
Tob.o one halfe to the Informer and the other halfe
towards finding the Militia with Drums Colours &c:
to be Recovered as afores.d And forasmuch as it would
be of very Evil and pernicious Consequence to this
Colony (In case of an Invasion) to draw Overseers who
have considerable Gangs of Negroes under them from
their respective Imploys which must of necessity be if
Listed according to the Directions of this Act. Be it
therefore Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every
Overseer who hath or shall have under him six or
more Tythable Slaves in his Gang shall be, and here-
by is Exempted from being listed to serve in the Militia

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

horse Dragoones or foote, this Act or any thing there-
-in Contained to the Contrary notwithstanding, Pro-
-vided always nevertheless that it shall not be law-
-full for any such Overseer as aforesaid, to appeare in
any muster field upon the days of Exercise nor to ab-
-sent himselfe from his said Imploy upon the afore-
-said Days. And if any Overseer as aforesaid contrary
to the true Intent and meaning of this Act shall
upon any ꝑticular or generall muster day / upon any [p 6]
pretence Whatsoever, absent himselfe from his said Em-
-ploy he. or they so offending shall forfeite and under-
-go the fine and penalty of five hundred pounds
of Tobacco to the uses abovesaid, And to be recovered
in Forme aforesd.

Then after the repealing Clause add this

Provided always and Be it Enacted by the Au-
-thority aforesd. That this Act shall continue and be
in force for three yeares from the publication of this
Act, And from thence to the End of the next Session
of Assembly and no longer

Vera Copia

Test Wm Randolph Cl H Burgs

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

An Act concerning the Militia. (Leaves 1–9, and
Repealing Clause on another leaf.)

Endorsed 1.22 Virginia / Copy of a Bill conferring the Mr.
litia wth / Amendments not assented / to by the Burgesses 1701 /
Referd to in Colt / Nicholson's Lre of / 2d Decemr 1701 / B
Recd 31st Janry 1701½ / Entred fo: 144 / F. 29.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the 4th day of July next, and on advice in Council find it most for his Matys and this Colonys Service that the Assembly be prorogued untill further Therefore I Francis Nicholson Esqr his Matys Lieutenent and Governor General of Virginia by vertue of the power and authority to me given by his Matys Royal Letters patents under the great Seal of England bearing date at Westminster the 20th day of July in the tenth year of his Reign Do by this proclamacon in his Matys name publish and declare that I have prorogued the said Assembly and it is hereby prorogued to the Sixth day of August next At wch time I do hereby require every respective member that they fail not in giving their attendance accordingly Given under my hand and the Seal of the Colony this 11th day of June Annoq Dom 1701

Fr: Nicholson

A proclamation proroguing
the Genll Assembly

God save the King

[17]

Virginia Js By his Excellency

A Proclamation

Francis Nicholson Esqr his Matys Lieut and Govr General of Virginia To all to whom these presents shall come Greeting &c Whereas his most sacred Majesty out of his tender care for the safety preservacon & security of this his most ancient and great Colony & Dominion of Virginia

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

hath communicated to me the Intelligence he has receiv-
-ed that the French King hath fitted out a Squadron
of men of War to send to ye Spanish West Indies under
ye Command of Monsr de Castlogon, and hath laid his
Royal Commands upon me to be upon my Guard, and
to take all necessary care for the security of this his Matys
aforesd Colony & Dominion and the persons & goods of his
Subjects there inhabiting in case any attempt should be
made upon us. I do therefore by vertue of his Matys
Royal Commission unto me the said Francis Nicholson
Esqr under the broad Seal of England granted bearing date
at Westminster the 20th day of July in the tenth year of
his Matys Reign for the Government of this his Matys
Colony and Dominion of Virginia aforesaid and by & with
the advice of his Matys honble Council of State strictly
charge, require and Command all and every the Com-
-manders in chief of the Militia of each and every respec-
-tive Counties within this Colony, that they and every of
them do make or cause to be made (within the respective
Countys where they command) strict and diligent enquiry
of all & every old Officer & Officers and all other persons with-
-in ye said Counties, what arms, Ammunicon or Stores of
Warr belonging to ye publick are in any of the aforesaid Coun-
-ties & in whose Custody they now remain, And that an
Accott thereof be forthwith returned to the Council office.
And I do hereby strictly charge & Command that no

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

arms nor Ammunicon in this time of eminent danger be ex-
ported or carried out of this Colony, upon any pretence what-
soever. And I do hereby further Charge and Command
all the Commanders in chief of each respective County to
make final enquiry of all Merchants and Dealers what
Guns, Carabines, pistolls, swords & ammunicon they have to ex-
pose to Sale, and that they give an Acco^{tt} thereof to him what
quantity they have and at what price they will dispose there
of. Which Acco^{tt} so as aforesd given the Commander in chief
of every such County or Counties is forthwith to returne to
the Council Office. And that I may give all necessary
Orders for putting all things in the best posture of defence
I have therefore by advice in Council thought fitt by this
Proclamation to publish y^e same and in his Matys name
do strictly charge and Command all and every Officer & of- [p 2]
-ficers Civil and Military within this his Matys Colony and
Dominion of Virginia to be dilligent in their Several Stations
And that all and every the Military Officers in the several
Countries take especial care that the Militia under their
Command be always in readiness & posture of defence.
Given under my hand & the Seal of the Colony at his
Matys Royal College of William and Mary this 5^{th} day of
July in the 13^{th} year of his Matys Reign, Annoq Dñi 1701.

ffr: Nicholson

A proclamation for putting this Country
in readiness & posture of defence agt y^e
Attempts of an Enemy.

God save the King.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virginia ss By his Excellency

A Proclamacon

Whereas by several advices from England a General Warr is threatned wherein his Majesty our most Dread Sove-raign and his Kingdoms & Dominions are like to be deeply engaged. And the General Assembly of this his Matys Colony being now mett and Assembled together to advise and con-sult what may best tend to ye advancemt of Religion and piety, the interest of his most Sacred Majesty and the defence Safety and security of this his Matys Dominion and Subjects here inhabiting Therefore I Francis Nicholson Esqr his Matys Lievtent and Governor Genll of Virginia being highly Sensi-ble how much the happiness of this Colony depends upon the good Success of their Consultacons, and out of a Relige-ous & pious disposition Do by vertue of his Matys Royal Commission unto me the said Francis Nicholson Esqr under the broad Seal of England granted bearing date at Westminster the 20th day of July in the tenth year of his Matys Reign for the Governmt of this his Colony and Dominion of Virginia aforesaid And by and with the ad-vice of his Matys honble Counel of State by this Procla-macon in his Matys name strictly charge and Command that a day of General & publick Fasting and humiliacon to implore the blessing of Almighty God for the preserva-tion of the Protestant Religion, his Matys Royal person, a prosperous Success upon the Consultacons of this present-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

General Assembly & the peace / and quiet of this Colony
be strictly kept and observed by this present General As-
:sembly, the Inhabitants of the City of Williamsburgh
& parts adjacent upon Wednesday the 27th of this Instant
August. And upon Wednesday the 27th of this instant Au-
:gust in all and every parish and Parishes within this
his Matys Colony and Dominion, and for the better
solemnizing ye same I do by the authority and with
the advice aforesaid strictly charge & Command the Min-
:isters and Readers in their respective Churches & Chappels
in each respective parish to performe these duetys upon
this occasion by prayers and Intercessions to Almighty
God to implore his Mercy and deprecate the evill justly
impending over us, and a Sermon upon this occasion.
And I do further Strictly charge & Command that the
said day of ffasting & humiliation be Religiously obser-
:ed by all his Matys loving Subjects within this his most
ancient and great Colony as they tender the favour of
Almighty God, and upon pain of suffering such punish-
:ment as may justly be inflicted for the contempt or Neg-
:lect thereof. Given under my hand and ye Seal of the Colony
at his Matys Royal College of William and Mary this 8th day of
August 1701 in the 13th year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord
William ye 3d by the Grace of God of England Scotland France
& Ireland King &c. /

Fr: Nicholson

A Proclamacon appointing a day of
Publick fasting & humiliacon

God Save the King

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

[p10] Virginia ss./ By his Ex.cy a Proclamation

Whereas the Genll. Assembly begun at his Majs Royal Colledge of William & Mary adjoyneing to ye Citty of Wmsburgh ye 5th Day of December Last is prorogued to ye 12th Day of Novr next & on advice in Councell find it most for his Majs & this Colonyes Service yt ye assembly be prorogued untill further time therfore I ffrancis Nicholson Esqr his Majs Lievt & Govr Genll of Virga by Virtue of ye Power & authority to me Given by his Majs Lttrs Patents vndr ye Great Seale of Engla bareing Date at Westminster ye 20th Day of July in ye tenth year of his Reigne do by this Proclamation in his Majs name Publish & Declare yt I have prorogued the sd assembly - and it is hereby Prorogued to the tenth Day of Decembr next at wch time I do hereby require every respective Membr and yt they faile not in Giveing their attendance accordingly Given vnder my hand and seale of ye Colonye this 24th Day of Octobr Annq Dom. 1701.

ffr: Nicholson

A Proclamation Prorogueing the Genll Assembly:

God Save the King

C. C. Thacker Ct Secys Office

Endorsed Nº 31, Virga ffs / Proclamations in 1700 & 1701

Also Endorsed Virginia / Copies of Proclamatiõs / in 1700 and 1701 / Refer'd to in / Coll Nicholson's / Lre of 2d. 10ber 1701 / B. / Recd 31st Janry 170½ / Entred fo: 145 / F. 35.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed No 37) Virginia

Abstract of the Lists of the Militia of Virg.a ^ taken in Oct.r 1701 Consisting of

Officers	1318
Horse	2143
Dragoons	1985
Foot	4971
	10417

referred to in Coll: Nicholsons Letter of ye 2d Decr 1701.
B

Recd Jan.ry 31th } 170 1/2
Read

Continued fo: 145

F. 41.

No 37 An abstract of all the Militia, horse Dragoons & foot in the several Counties of Virg.a And how they are armed taken Octr 1701

And wch is sent with ye List of what is in Box Litt: B

20 (xxiii)

Virginia ss.

An abstract of all the Militia Horse Foot & Dragoons in the Sev^ll

Countijs Names	Numb^r of Offic^rs	Horse	Dragoons
Northampton	38	66	95
Accomack	68	90	154
Princess Ann	30	60	51
Norfolk	29	59	42
Nansemond	27	130	80
Isle of Wight	63	154	44
Henrico	52	95	182
Charles City	77	182	91
New Kent Virginia Troop	12	129	
James City	88	104	87
York	114	72	
Warwick	41	39	45
Elizabeth City	29	30	40
Gloucester	74	154	
Middlesex	33	33	80
King and Queen	132	152	222
Essex	72	98	79
Westmoreland	79	72	129
Richmond	93	121	184
Northumberland	97	90	205
Lancaster	56	61	95
	1244	1997	1905
There may be Supposed to be in New Kent yt is not returned 2 troops of Drag^s & 4 Comp^as of foot	66		80
In Charles City County not returned 1 Company of foot	8		
Surry was last year		62	
Stafford was last year		84	
	1318	2143	1985

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Counties of Virginia with an account how they are armed taken October 1701.

Foot	Swords	Pistolls	Carbines	Musquetts
116	84	61	33	157
	144	90	90	135
200	151	46	18	226
200	146	15	15	235
258	201	102	70	302
306	302	128	37	293
135	216	73	71	214
245	450	114	37	337
	129	129	137	
317	226	67	90	212
238	176	58	13	173
123	102	30	58	94
64	129	30	19	100
571	335	101	10	390
104	113	33	77	184
415	575	111		543
200	127	57	96	199
212	78	56	21	212
191	336	63		273
150	35	22		233
127	176	50		141
4172	4231	1496	861	4655

200

50

288

261

4971

December ye 5th 1701

Jfr: Nicholson

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

To the Kings most Excell.t Maj.tie —

Whereas his Excellency ffrancis Nicholson Esq.r yo.r Maj.s Lieu.t and Gover.r Genll. of this yo.r Colony and Dominion of Virg.a hath Signified unto us yo.r May.ties most Dutifull and Loyal Subjects the _____ Burgesses in yo.r Gen.tt Assembly of yo.r Colony and dominion of Virg.a convened. yo.r Royall Commands Given at yo.r Court at Hampton Court the Nineteenth day of Jan.ry in the twelfth Year of yo.r Reigne, that we Should at p.sent Contribute the Sum of Nine Hundred pounds Ster.g, to.wards the Erecting and maintaining of ffort, Necessary for yo.r defence of the Northerne frontiers of yo.r Province of New. York; and that in Case the ffrontiers of the Said Pro.vince of New. York be at any time Invaded by an Enemy, upon the Application of the Comman.r in Chief of the Said Province for the time being, there should be fur.nished, from this yo.r Colony and dominion a Quota of five Hundred and forty Men or Money in lieu thereof.

It is with the Deepest Sorrow, and most Sencible Grief Imaginable, yt. we are now Constrained to Address our Selves to yo.r Maj.tie, with this humble representation of our being incapable to pay that Cheerfull Obedience to yo.r Royall Commands, that we most Earnestly desire to doe upon all Occations, And there is Nothing yt can Support us under this Calamity, and fear of yo.r heavy displeasure

but our hope to Manifest that yor Majtie hath been In-
=duced to Lay these yr Commands upon us, by the
Partiall and Untrue Suggestions and Misrepresentacons of
yr Subjects in your said Province of New York which Sug-
=gestions and Misrepresentacons were made Merely to Gaine
a Contribucon from the Neighbouring Collonyes and plan-
=tacons the better to Enable that province to Erect and main-
=taine forts for the Security of their Indian trade, and that
we Should be Unfaithfull to yor Service & true Interest, and
unjust to our Selves, and our owne poore Country if we should
omitt this Opportunity of Laying before yor Majtie a true
State of our case. —

We are apprehensive that it hath been represented
to yor Majtie, that the Erecting and Maintaining of forts
on yr Northerne frontiers of New York will be a defence and
p2 / Security of this yor Colony and dominion of Virga. whereas
in truth yr Distance from the Scituation of New York to
this Colony is Such that an Enemy may annoy or In-
=vade the Same and not come within an hundred miles
of any fort that can be built within the Province of New
York, And there are alsoe Sextt Great Nations of Indians
that Live to the Southward, and Westward, of this Colony,
which may make Incurtions upon our frontiers and never come
within many hundred of Miles of New York or any fort they can build
soe that notwithstanding all the fortifications, that can pos-
=sibly be made by any of the other provinces to the Northward,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

We must have above one hundred and fifty miles of our owne frontiers to Guard against the Indians, the Great Charge whereof we have always sustained alone with-out assistance from any of the Neighbouring provinces; altho' we may with as much Shew of reason desire aid towards defending the frontiers to the Southward: as New-York for defending those toward the Northward, by all which it appears we Shall reap noe benefit from any forts on the frontiers of New York, and therefore we humbly presume to hope, that yor. Majtie will not be pleased to Lay any further Commands upon us of Contributing money or furnishing men for those Uses whereby we can receive noe Advantage.

We presume Likewise to Informe yor. Majtie. yt. ye Great & valuable Engagemt. which we at Present Lye Under, are soe Considerable, yt it is very difficult for us to find the wayes and Meanes of raising money, to discharge the necessary debts dayly Growing due from us we are now build-ing a house for the holding our Supreame Courts, and Assemblyes, and for other publique Uses, and the money to Carry on the said building is not yet halfe raised: there is alsoe a Considerable Sum paid this Session for the Land purchased at the publique Charge, whereon to build the City of Williamsburgh: and the Charge yet to come upon the Revisall of the Laws is Likely to be very Great we are now alsoe Considering of the most proper Methods p3

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

for to be taken for defending the frontiers of this Colony (which however poor in itselfe, is yet of too Great Value to yor. Majtie to be neglected) all which will be a burthen al-most too heavy for us to bear and Moreover we presume to remind yor Majtie yt we have Lately notwithstanding our Low Circumstances at that time p'sented yor Majtie wth ye Sum. of Four Hundred and tiventy pounds Sterl. towards defraying ye Charge wch Accrewed by the Pyratts yt were taken the Last Summer, as we humbly represent-ed in our address to yor Majtie ye Last Session wherein we humbly Supplicated yor Majties Grace and favour towards us in restowing somewhat out of yor Quitrents for the better enableing us to defray our future Charges as they shall hereafter Accrew.

And as we are not capable to raise money, for those Uses yor Majtie is pleased to direct, we humbly conceive our Selves to be farr more Incapable to Send of Quota of men because the want of soe many men, and their armes and Ammunicon will be of very dangerous Consequence to the safty of this Colony, in Case of an Invation which is much to be feared from the Impending warr, neither (in this Country where people Marry very young) can we find men Sufficient to Send, without taking the Masters of families and thereby we Shall draw on a fur-ther tax to maintaine soe many poor women and Chil-dren as will be Left without husbands and fathers to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

till the Ground for their Subsistance, And as it can-
-not consist with the Interest & Safty of this Colony
to Send soe many men out of it; soe alsoe we are hum-
-bly of Opinion, yt it will not be for your Majties Ser-
-vice; for the Costomes arisseing to yo: Majtie from the
produce of their Labours, are Soe considerable that there
-with may be maintained double yt number of men
Either at New York or Elsewhere, as to yo: Majtie shall
seeme most Serviceable, and if the sending of soe many
of our men away should make us an Easey prey to our
Enemies, Yot Majs Interest would be Extreamly prejudiced,
by the Loss of soe Considerable a branch of yo: Revenue,
as the Costomes of Tobacco from Virga, & Mary-land, which
must all goe togather, by reason that noe Ship can trade
to Maryland but thrô: Virga; 14

And further we humbly prsume to Informe your
Majs that althô: we had the men, yet it would be Im-
-possible for us to Send them to New-York soe as to be
of any use there in Case of an Invasion for the distance
betweene this Colony, & yt Province, is soe Great yt we
cannot have any Inteligence from thence in a Consider-
-able time, and then the men will be to raise, armes
ammunicon, and provision for them, to be provided and
Ships for their transportacon; to be fitted out, all which
Necessaryes we are utterly destitute of, nor if we had them
would the End be answered, for if New-York is Invaded

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

by Sea our transport Ships, going without convoy, must fall into the Enemies hands; And if the Invation be by Indians our men can never come time enough to be serviceable against them for they having no regular method of War, are alwayes in a Moving posture, and their marches are very Expeditions, so yt the Incursions they make & ye mischiefes they doe are all on a Suddaine before they can be Expected. and in a few dayes are Gone againe, soe yt men Sent from this Colony cannot be any wise Serviceable to New York unless we should keep them there alwayes; which would be a Charge Greater than we Should be able to beare for we are already soe Straitned by our debts, yt we have been obliged to Lay taxes upon the very slaves and Servts yt we are necessitated to buy to till our Lands

Therefore we doe most humbly beseech yor Majtie to take this our Loyall and dutifull Address into yor most Gracious Consideration & yt you will be pleasd not to Insist upon the said Commands our Complying therewith being so very prejudicial to yor Interest, and Service, and soe burthensome and Ruinous to this yor poor Colony

The Councill consents to the Address made to his most Sacred Majr Dated the 18th: of 7br 1701. with these following amendments.

The first word (whereas) in page the first to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

be omitted in the 2d Line ye words (hath signified unto) to be changed unto these (having Laid before)

In the third Line to be added in the blank (Council &)

In the 4th Line after the Word (Virg.) insert (now)

In ye 5th Lyne instead of (Royall Commands Given) put in these words (yor Majs Lett Dated) 15

In ye 6th Line after ye word (Reigne) add (in these words) & then Instead of ye rest of yt paragraph insert (his Majs whole Lett Virbatim) after wch Let these words following be added.--

In Answere thereto wee beg Leave in all humilitie to represent to yor Majs yt wee are exceeding Sensible of yor Majs care as of all yor Dominions in Genll soe Pticularly of yor English Subjects Seated on the Continent of America & doe very thankfully acknowledge the Same yt wth Equall Gratitude wee take notice of yor Majties Justice & goodness in proceeding with us in soe Parliamentary a way where-by we have the Opportunity of Representing to your Majtie ye State & Condicon of this Country as well as ye Province of New York who have been beforehand with us in representing their danger & in Interposeing for the Assistance of yor Majs Authority towards the Procuring a Contribucon for forts in their frontiers - & in-stead of all ye following paragraphs of ye Address (of which wee approve the Scope & Sence) but think it will run bett with ye Additions proposed by us at

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

ye Conference Let it be Worded as followeth —
We would humbly pray yor Majtie to Consider . . . .

. . . . . .

[The remainder is the same as in the printed Journal of the House of Burgesses edited by Mc Sherraine, 1695-1702. p 314, 2d paragraph, line 9 to middle of page 316.]

pp 6-9

[MS continues]

pp 9-10 The address to his most Sacred Majtie as the Same is Amended follows

[Here is the first part of the Address as amended down to the middle of the 2d paragraph. See print as above page 313 (foot) to 314, 2d paragraph, line 9 "Frontiers". Signed by Dionisius Wright.]

Endorsed 5] Virginia / Copy of an Address of the / General Assembly of Virginia / to His Majesty in 1701 relating / to the Quota for New York. / referr'd to in Col: / Nicholsons Letter the 2d of December / Read: Janr 31st: 1701/2.
Read

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

An Abstract of all the tithes & untithes in the sev[l] Counties of Virginia

19[1?]

Countys Names	Tythables	Untythables
Princess Anne	620	1351
Norfolk	684	1572
Nanzemond	767	1512
Isle of Wight	750	1873
Surry	664	1350
Henrico	724	1498
New Kent	1117	2049
Charles City	1260	2639
York Broulton Fish not returned	769	1149
Warwick	474	895
Elizabeth City	418	719
King & Queen	1667	2629
Middlesex	658	883
Essex		
Gloucester	2514	3206
Richmond	1307	1230
Lancaster	869	1214
Northumb[l]land	1088	931
Westmorland	936	1603
Stafford	715	1170
Accomack	867	1763
Northampton	681	1369
James City	1055	1693
	20634	34700
~~Essex County since added~~	~~1078~~	~~1584~~
	~~21712~~	~~36284~~

Dionisius Wright

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Virginia E

Abstract of the Tythables
and Untythables in the several
Counties of Virginia.

referred to in Coll:
Nicholson's Letter
of ye 2d: Dec: 1701.
Lee A

Rec^d Jan^ry the 31^th: } 170½
Read

Entred fo: 128

F. 10

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

An Abstract of the Accounts of the Inhabitants of Virginia

	1698 Taxables	1698 Untaxables	1699 Taxables	1699 Untaxables
Henrice County	699		724	1498
Charles City County	1052		1260	2639
Surry County	662		664	1350
Isle of Wight County	732		781	1985
Nansemond County	775		781	1790
Norfolk County	674		684	1572
Princes Ann County	646		620	1351
Elizabeth City County	427		453	935
Warwick County	463		474	888
York County	1093		738	1171
James City County	1084		1059	1701
Kent County	1056		1116	2056
King & Queens County	1483		1664	2642
Gloucester County	2326		2514	3216
Middlesex County	764		658	883
Essex County	871		1018	1584
Richmond County	1036		1262	1278
Northumberland County	997		1088	931
Lancaster County	636		869	1224
Westmorland County	887		936	1605
Stafford County	679		708	1152
Northampton County	615		681	1369
Accomack County	866		854	1814
Totall	20523		21606	36434

Bundle C
No 41

Ext

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed

Virginia C

Abstract made here
of the Tythables and
Untythables in ye Sevl
Counties of Virginia
Consisting of

Tythables — 21606

Untythables — 36434

Total — 58040

referred to in Coll:
Nicholson's Letter
of ye 2d: Decr 1701. A

Recd Janry 31th
Read. } 140½

Entred fo: 128

F. 11

Exd

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

2d letter B Virginia 10ber ye 2d. 1701

May it please yor Lordships,

I doe most humbly beg your Lordships pardon for not having written to yor Lordships and sent ye several journals, publick papers &c. and ye laws passed ye 5th of 10ber 1700. last Winter, nor in ye Spring; but my several Illnesses &c. (though now thank God, I am perfectly recovred) were ye causes. But I desired Mr Commissary Blayr to write to your Lordships Secretary Mr Wm Popple. And your Lordships may please to see No. 1. ye reason why I did not send them with the Letter which I did my self ye honor to write to yor Lordships ye 24th of June last. If in those Affairs I have done anything to yor Lordships dissatisfaction, I am heartily sorry for it: But hope in God yt your Lordships will be pleased not to attribute it to any willfull omission or neglect, or any the least sinis-ter design of mine. I have an account (thank God) yt every ship and vessel yt were in ye Fleet which I dis-patchd to You last, were all safe arrived in England: for we were in these pts extremely fearfull and appre-hensive of some of ym for ye great loss this Country sustaind ye last Warr, was in ye beginning thereof.

I have had ye honor to receive your Lordships Let-ter of June ye 22d. concerning ye irregularitys and mis-demeanors that have been long practiced in his Majtys plantacons, and Proprietor and Charter Governments &c.

PERMISSION FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

all which is most certainly true, as are likewise your Lordships observations relating to ye Proprietor Governments in America. And I am heartily sorry and concerned ye parliament hath so much business, yt ye bill concerning ym was not pass'd; but I hope in God, it will this Sessions.

The hontle Col. Robert Quary about two months ago touched here in his way home from South Carolina, & he told me of several very irregular Proceedings about illegal trade in those pts as likewise concerning his Majtys Court of Vice Admty. I then discoursed him about going for England, in order to give yr Lordps a true and perfect Acct thereof: and upon acquainting him with your Lordships letter of June 22d he is now designed (God willing) to undertake yt voyage in his Majtys ship ye Shoreham, and I hope will arrive time enough to be employd by yr Lordps in those Affairs; and pray God send your Lordships good success therein: for surely his Majtys interest and service will never be rightly managed in
leaf 2. these pts of ye World till all ye Charter & proprietor Governments be as ye rest of ye provinces &c are. As to what concerns Carolina and ye Bahama Islds, I herewith humbly transmit to yr Lordps several things concerning ym, which are in Box Letter C. and inclosed is a list of what is therein. And Col. Quary hath a Letter for your Lordps from Mr Joseph Morton of South Carolina, and another from Mr Ellis

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Lightwood of Providence, as allso one from ye Vestry of ye
Church of Engld. in Philadelphia. If by any unforeseen ac-
cident yt may happen, ye Act should not pass this Ses-
sions, and yt ye Charter governments and proprietor Go-
vernors should continue as they are; with deference to ytr
Lordships better judgment, I humbly propose yt ye late re-
volution in ye Bahama Islands may be countenanced,
and then ye like thing may happen to most of ye
other Proprietor and Charter Governments And if ye
Act should be quashed for want of sufficient Proof &c
against their irregularitys and misdemeanors which
your Lordps have given an account of; then if hes Majesty
would be graciously pleased to send a Commission under
ye great seale or otherways, in order to have people ex-
amind upon oath, to several interrogatorys &c it is not
in ye least to be doubted, but yt all those things which
your Lordships most justly lay to their Charge, may
be proved upon oath by hundreds of people. For when
such a Commission should come, and they be made
sensible they were not like to be damnified by speak-
ing ye truth, and yt it was his Majtys royal Will
and pleasure to have ye truth of all Affairs laid be-
fore him self, this might be easily effected. For at
ptsent tis very difficult to get ye truth of several things
sworn to, by reason of ye Peoples apprehensions and
jealous Notions of things wch are infused in to ym by

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

ye forreā Charter and Proprietor Governments, and ye fears they lie under of, it may be, being ruind, if they at any time appear against ym I have fully discoursed Col. Quary about these Affairs, and if yor Lordships please, he can give you an account thereof. He shewed me a Memorial about irregular Trade &c and with yor Lordships leave, he will present it to You. He is so well knowen and approved of by yor Lordships, yt it would be high presumption in me to give your Lordships a Character of him: but if yor Lordships will please to venture to take my Word on his behalf, I dare ingage for his fidelity and zele for his Mats interest and service in general, but more particularly yt, which is so extraordinarily well managed in all respects by your Lordships. I dare likewise ingage for his honesty, and yt he will be wholy governd as yor Lordships please to direct him

leafs

I have particularly discoursed him about Dr Cox his affair. And if ye Dr. should obtain according to my Lord Matravers his Grant, We are apprehensive yt it will take away a good part of Virginia which lies on ye South Side of James river. But with submission I think it is rather a Sort of Indenture; and I believe my Lord Matravers never complyed with any one Condition, at-least no such thing appears upon our Records: this is matter of law, and so beyond my Capacity to determine. But if ye

REPRODUCTION FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Dispute lies between ye Lords Proprietors & Dr Cox, & that he be willing (according to his Letter to me) to put it under his Majtys Government of Virginia (it may be of interest and service in point of ye Tobacco trade) and be content yt ye plantacons of those who have taken patents here, since K. Charles ye 2d. his Grant to ye Lords proprietors, may be ye boundarys betwixt Virginia and N. Carolina; then it had better be ye Doctors, than ye Proprietors (if they will not doe ye same things: for some people are apprehensive yt if ye line should be run according to ye Lords Proprietors Charter, it would take in several plantations, which now pay quit-rents to his Majty, and are in all other respects under his Government. I heartily wish that this Affair of ye bounds was well setled, in ye meantime will not be wanting in my duty to his Majty, according to yor Lordships Commands in yt affair, and N. 2. is Mr. Auditor Byrds report pursuant to an Order of myself in Council of July ye 10th. 1706. concerning ye boundarys of N. Carolina: and by his Accompts herewith sent, Your Lordships may please to see ye state of his Majtys revenue; but ye last half year of ye 2d yr. 6d I have not yet gotten, tho I have spoken & written to him 2 or 3 times for it. I thank God it holds out very well, and hope it will so continue to doe, as likewise his Majtys revenue of ye Quitrents. In order to settle ye

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Affair of N. Carolina, I humbly propose yt his Majty would be graciously pleased to purchase ye proprietor-ship thereof, if it can not be had other ways: and if 2000li. sterl. were given for it (but I hope it may be purchased much cheaper) I suppose in some years time his Majty would be no looser by it, considering ye Advantage of the quit rents, and of ye incouragement yt people might have in going upon Tobaccos there &c. And this 2000li. might be spared out of ye quit-rent-
leaf 11 money now in Mr / Auditors hand, for I am in hopes yt they will this year sell indifferently well.

The Affair of ye Western Indians, I have fully discoursed Col. Quary about it, who understands it very well: and with submission I think the best way would be to have it setled by a Company &c. I am afraid yt our Revds will not doe much in yt Affair, for ye private gain of yt trade may chance to influence some of ym who are concerned therein. Upon inquiry I find yt about 50, or 60 men are imployd in this Country in ye Indian Trade, and I suppose yt if it was setled by a Company, there would be no occasion of sending from hence above twice or thrice yt Number. And ye prejudice his Majtys revenues upon ye Tobaccos would receive both in Engld. and here, by their not planting of it, would be sufficiently recompensed by ye Advan-tage of yt trade, and ye great Means it might be of

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

securing all ye English Frontiers, especially in this Country and Maryld against ye Incursions of ye French and Indians, by having trading-houses and forts as well upon our own Frontiers, as upon ye Lakes of great Rivers, as ye French have between Canada & ye Bay of Mexico: for if yt Company be rightly managed at first, I hope we may be able to out doe ye French in point of Trade with ye Indians, by fournishing ym with proper Comodityes, and cheaper, and then no doubt but yt they would be of our side, or at least not against us; which otherwise tis to be feard they may be. And by our having Traders among ym, we may probably have an account by, or from ym of any designs yt ye French or Indians may have upon ye English: so yt we may not be surprized with ym which we now maybe.

I was extraordinarily troubled and concerned yt ye intended meeting of his late Excellency ye Earl of Bellomont, Governor Blakiston and myself, was disapointed: but I humbly propose yt all those Governors who have immediate Commissions under his Majty on this Continent, may meet together as soon as possible, in order to consult about this Affair of ye Indian Trade, as allso concerning others for his Majtys interest and service. But if proprietor or Charter Governors should be there, to be sure their own interest and service would be their main design: for I suppose some of ye principal things which we should consult about, would be ye great prejudice it is to his Majtys Interest and service,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

[leaf 5] to have Charter & Proprietor Governmts; and humbly to repre
sent ye reasons thereof, as allso how they may be remedyed.
As to ye first, it can't be expected yt those Governors will
joyn with us, nor is it in ye least convenient yt they should
know ye reasons either against ym, or how they may be
remedyed. If ye Charter and Proprietor Governors should
be ordered to be at such a Meeting, they would make great
use of it with their people, yt his Majty owns them as
Governors, tho they have not complyed with ye Acts of
parliament for taking of oaths, particularly yt of a Gover-
nor for duly observing all ye Acts of Trade & Navigation:
& that nothing can be done, at least without some of them;
as was reported in Pensylvania, upon his late Excellency
ye Earl of Bellomonts, Govern. Blakiston's & my being
to meet there, and yt his Majesty had ordered us to
wait on Mr Penn. But if they are not there, ye peo-
ple might take it that they were slighted, and yt his
Majty did not think ym qualifyed by law as they ought
to be; or yt they were not to be made use of by his Majty,
or protected by him, as ye other Governors were, who have
ye honor to have his Majtys immediate Commission. It
might discourage their own people, and be a means to
make ym uneasy under their Government, and fly to his
Majty for protection: as on ye other hand it might be an
incouragement to those under ye Governments of his Majty.
If your Lordships please, Colonel Quary can give you an

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

account of these Affairs; being so desired by him who is

Your Lordships

most obliged and

faithfull humble Servant

ffr: Nicholson

Endorsed Virginia B.

Letter from Collonel

Nicholson to the Board,

Dated in Virginia the 2d:

of December 1701

Recd: 31th Janry
Read 27th March 1702 } 170½

Entred fo: 132

F. 12

Exd

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Nº 5

Dan.ll Cox Esq.r
his Letter

Sr

I haveing formerly Enjoyed yor most Agreeable Society And Converse did then with Greate Sattisfaction observe a Generosity in yor principles & Temper inclining to Actions of Courage prudence and Charity Since Emi-nently displayed in Action Whereby You have deservedly gained ye Esteem And Confidence of ye Governmt and Ministry Endeard yor Self Unto all good Englishmen, Especially those who Interested in Plantations, These &, many other Considerations have Encouraged mee to make this Address unto yor Excellcy And doubt not but yor Most Impartiall & penetrating Judgmt will incline you to Espouse my Cause wch I Apprehend not only Just but for ye interest of ye King & kingdome of England, the Ease and benefitt of Yor Colony, Yor Selfe and All who Shall hereafter Succeed You, Sr I being Legaly Invested in a Right Unto North Carolina by a Double Grant one Under ye Broad Seale 5t. Car. 1mo The other by a Grant from ye 1st. prince Confirmed by Governo & and Councell in Virginia ye Later of wch I have transmitted I meane an Attested Coppy I and my predecessors have been frequently Solicited by the Inhabitants of both Carolinas to Assert our Rights that they would Readily And Chearfully Submitt Unto our title and Administration, I have been kept in a Treaty by the Lords Proprietors of

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Carolina Submitted ye Examination of my Title Unto their owne Councill who Unanimously Advised them, to Comply with my Reasonable demands & ye Majority of them as I was informed by their owne Councill inclined to Grant my demands and have in Order thereunto for Above Seven Months demanded a Court But ye Palatine or Elder Proprietr for Reasons best known to himselfe hath declined it Whereupon I have given them Notice I will Noe Longer Attend upon uncertaine delusive promisses but Seek ye Obtaining my Rt by Such Methods As Law and reason Shall Recommend Unto Mee, I have had ye favor. and Countenance of his Majtie & Councill as alsoe of ye Commissiones of ye Trade & Plantacon The most full and favourable Re.-port of ye Attorney Genll by Order from his Majtie [p 2] and ye Lords Commissrs / For Trade and Plantacon all wch I shall by the first Opportunity Transmitt unto yor Excellcy They being in the Possession of Mr Northy my Councill now in ye Country And I had not notice till Last night of this meanes of Conveyance wch I would not Neglect, I Shall Continually pray Almighty God will protect preserve prosper Yor Excellcy Succeed all yor Chris.-tian Civill and Millitary Undertakeings, And Shall rest in hope You will doe mee the honr and Justice to believe that I am - / Honred Sr / Yor most Obedient & most humble Servt

Dan: Coxe

April ye 8th 1701

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

21 (xiii) a

This Indenture . . . [Lord Matravers' title to land in Norfolk County, 22 January 1637, the same as copied in C.O.5. 1311. N°. 3. pp 353-357] [ff. 3-5]

Hen: Ld: Matravers Title to Land

Underneath upon a Parchmt Labell was affixed a Large Seale of Red wax —

Publ: Not^ls Testimony of y^e Deed

Wee underwritten Publick Notaries and Tabellions dwelling in London by Royall Authority Admitted And Sworne to Certify and Attest y^t the above Coppie doth Agree Verba- tim with the Originall Grant or Patent now to us produc- ed by Daniel Coxe Esq^r fair & Uncancelled which after [f. 6] Examination Wee Returned back to y^e said Daniel Coxe Witness our Notariall ffirmes and Seales in London the Second day of Jan^ry in the twelfth Yeare of our Sove- raigne Lord William the third by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King Defender of y^e Faith &c^a Anno^q Dom^i One thousand Seaven hundred

L S) Ja^bus Puckle
Not^ls Publ^cus

(L S) Will: Boteler
Not^ls Publ^cus

Jan 2^d. 1700/1701

Lord Mayor Lond^n certificat:

To all to whome these presents Shall come, Wee S^r Thomas Abney Kn^t Lord Mayo^r and y^e Aldermen of y^e

PERMANENTLY FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Citty of London doe hereby make knowne and Certify that Mr James Puckle & Mr William Bateler who have Signed And attested ye Coppy of ye Grant above written are No-laries & Tabellions Publick dwelling in this Citty And that to all Coppies by them Soe made and Attested full faith & Credditt is and ought to be given in Justice Court & thereout, And Wee do further Certify ye Said Coppie doth Agree Verbatim with its Originall now to Us in Court produced by Dant Coxe Esqt. fair and Uncancelled wch after Excamination were returnd to ye Said Daniel Coxe in faith & Testimony whereof, Wee ye Said Lord Mayot. And Aldermen have caused ye Seale of ye office of Mayoralty of ye Said Citty of London to be hereunto put and Af-fixed Dated in London ye Second day of Jany Anno Domini One thousand Seaven hundred And in ye twelfth Yeare of ye Reigne of Our Soveraigne Lord William the third by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King Defender of ye Faith &c.

Ashurst

The aforegoeing Coppie Agreeth Verbatim with its Originall wch after Examination I Attest in London this Eight day of April 1701.

In Premissorum Fidem

Jabus Puckle

Notis Pubcus

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

21(xii), c
[A7]

May it please yor Excellcy

bill Swans Letter

The Honble Daniel Coxe Esqt having been pleased to Transmitt to mee a Coppie of ye Patent hee Claimes by, & Observing it to affect Virginia as well as North Carolina I believed it my duty to Communicate ye Same to yor Excellcy, Mr Coxe gives great Assurance that by the Next Opportunity hee will Send Such Authentick Proofs as will Rendr his Title beyond all Exception In hopes Whereof I heartily Rejoyce at ye Prospect of my Owne and this places future happiness In being undr the Benigne Influence of Your Auspicious Govermt And that You may Long Enjoy it, is ye hearty Wishes of;

Yor Excellcys most
humble and most Obedient
Servt
Samuel Swann

North Carolina 7ber
ye 9th 1701

Copa Test Dionisius Wright Cl Con

21(xii), c

Lettr to Coll Swan

Virginia Williamsburgh Octr 11th 1701

Sr

I thank you for yor lettr of Septr 9th with the inclosed Indenture &c of Dr Cox's and I had returned an answer by yor Son, but 'twas then our Assembly time If you would have that Indenture returned you upon

notice it shall be done. If yo[r] Country should be joined to this of Virginia in my time, You may be assured of all kindness from

Yo[r] most affectionate friend
Fr: Nicholson

2 (xii)[d]
(1[st]) May it please yo[r] Excell[cy]

Coll[o] Swanns 2[d] lett[r]. I am honoured with yo[r] Lett[r] p[r] M[r] Jno Chiles, and return yo[r] Excell[cy] my humble thanks for yo[r] kind Inclinations towards me, and should much rejoice to meet with an occasion of manifesting my great desire to serve you. I desire yo[r] Ex[cy] would be pleased to remitt to me M[r] Coxes Indenture, for that it is not as yet Recorded nor communicated to the Government here. Thus with my prayers for yo[r] health and continual prosperity. I rest

yo[r] Excell[cys] most obedient Servant
Sam[ll] Swann

North Carolina Oct[r] 18[th]
1701

Endorsed N[o] 5. / Virgi. / Copy of a Letter from / D[r] Cox to Coll: Nicholson / with the Lord Matravers / Title to Land in Norfolk / County in Virginia. / referred to in Coll: / Nicholson's Letter / of the 2[d]: Dec[r]: 1701. / C

Rec[d] Jan[ry] 31[th] } 170½ / Entred fo: 167 / G. 12.
Read

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virginia ſct

To his Excellency Francis Nicholson Esq^{r}
his Maj^{ties} Lieu^{t} and Govern^{t} Generall of
Virginia and to the Hon^{ble} Councill of
State et^{a} Sitting in Generall Court

We Betty Queen of the Pamunkey Indians with
her great Men Subscrib^{ts} hereunto in all humili-
-ty humbly

Shew ~ ~

That whereas wee have Made Sale of Severall parcells of Land lying and being within the Bounds of the three Miles from our Town to Severall of his Maj^{ties} English Subjects for which wee have Received full Sattis-
-faction from them and wee being now reduced to a Very Small Number and Soe not haveing occasion for Soe much land as when the Articles of Peace were Made being then a greate Nation

Therefore wee humbly pray that yo^{r} Ex^{cy} & Honn^{rs} will be pleased to Confirm the Said Land which wee have Soe Sold to y^{e} Severall purchass^{rs} by patent and that yo^{r} Ex^{cy} and Honn^{rs} will be pleased to grant a Patent to us and to our posterity for y^{e} Remainder of the Said Land that Shall be Left after the S^{d} English Mens Sales is fully Sattisfyed and Laid off.

And your Petition^{rs} Shall Ever pray

We Betty C y^{e} Queen Mark
We Namottc e Mark
We George C Mark
We Marshall ff Mark
We Bones C Mark

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virg^{a} fol^{t} At A Gener^{ll} Court held at y^{e} Colledge of
William and Mary y^{e} 22^{d} day of October 1701

This petition was presented and acknowledged in
Court by the Subscribers and admitted to record

Test C. C. Thacker Cl Gen Curs

Virg^{a} fol^{t} At A Generall Court held at the Colledge of
William and Mary the 22^{d} day of October 1701

M^{rs} Betty Queen of the Pamunkey Indians with her great Men Comeing into Court in their proper person and presenting a Petition under their hands wherein they Sett forth that they have made Sale of Severall parcells of Land lying and being within the Bounds of three Miles from their town to Severall of his Maj^{ties} English Subjects; that they had received full Sattisfaction of them for the Same; that they being now reduced to a very Small Number have not occasion for Soe much Land as when the Articles of Peace were made being then a greater Nation; And therefore humbly praying that the Said Land by them Soe as aforesd Sold and to which they now in open Court Relinquish all Right and pre-tentions to may be granted by Patent to the Severall purchasers and that after the aforesd Sales mad_ to his Maj^{ties} English Subjects are fully Sattisfyed and Laid off. a Patent for the remainder of the Said Land that Shall then be left may be granted to them and there posterity

DESCRIBED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

It is thereupon Considered by ye Court that the Said Indians Shall have their Land laid out according to their prayer in their Said Petition and that the re-maining Lands within the three Miles aforesd being now Reinvested in his Majty the Severall persons who have heretofore made their Claimes to the Generll Assembly of this Colony Shall have their Severall parcells of Land laid out by the Surveyor of the County and ye Surveys thereof returned into ye Secretaries office / upon [p 3]
their prayer to be Made to this Court and producing Rights for the Same and that upon Such Surveys Patents issue accordingly; and It is ordered that the Said Indians petition aforementioned be Recorded

Copia Test

C: C: Thacker Cl Gen Cur

Endorsed N° 18] Virginia / Copy of an Act for quieting / ye [p 4]
possession of sevl persons / seated on ye Lands of the / Pamun-key Indians not / agreed to by the Govr, with / ye Queen of Pamunkey's Petition to him, & ye proceedings of ye Genl Court thereupon
referred to in Coll: / Nicholson's Letter / of ye 2d Decr 1701 / C
Entred fo: 169. / G. 25.

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Public Record Office
Colonial Office
Class 5
1312 Pars II

Virginia -

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

21(XLII

No. 25

Virginia

Lists of Patents Signed in November 1700
and in April and October 1701.

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

A List of patents Signed in November 1700

County	to whom granted	Numbr of acres
New Kent	James Gibbons	1420
New Kent	Dan[l] Mackegirt	1168
Nansemond	Thomas Cooper	147
Nansemond	Thomas Milner	200
Nansemond	Capt Char: Drury	209
Nansemond	Dan[l] Pugh	190
Nansemond	Dan[l] Pugh	422
Princess Ann	Owen Sullivan	234
Nansemond	John Moore	1181
Gloucester	Edw[d] Davis	300
New Kent	Robert Nash	350
Nansemond	Joseph Werrell	166
Nansemond	Robert ffullerton	47
Nansemond	ffra: Milner & Tho: Marler	33
Norfolk	Wm Wallis	71
Nansemond	Henry Jurnigan	87
Norfolk	John Cherris	105
Nansemond	Wm Peale	580
Henrico	Ephraim Garthright	165
Nansemond	Wm Thompson	133
Nansemond	Wm Thompson	107
Nansemond	Wm Jones	159
New Kent	Gideon Macon	545
New Kent	Wm Major	155
Accomack	Thomas Eyre	200
Gloucester	George Billups	500
Northampton	Abr[m] & Tho: Jacob	400
Norfolk	Sam[l] Bush	1080
New Kent	Geo: Alves	767
Accomack	Wm Brittingham	096
Char: City	Barth[o] Crowder	242
York	Miles Cary	256
1.2 King & Queen	James Bougham	333
New Kent	Peter Massee	300
Middlesex	Wm Mountague	170
Henrico	John Davis	250
Middlesex	Edwin Thacker	300

E Jennings

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

A List of patents Signed in November 1700

County	to whom granted	Numbr of acres
New Kent	James Gibbons	1420
New Kent	Danl Mackegirt	1168
Nansemond	Thomas Cooper	147
Nansemond	Thomas Milner	200
Nansemond	Capt Char: Drury	209
Nansemond	Danl Pugh	190
Nansemond	Danl Pugh	422
Princess Ann	Owen Sullivan	254
Nansemond	John Moore	1181
Gloucester	Edwd Davis	300
New Kent	Robert Nash	350
Nansemond	Joseph Werrell	166
Nansemond	Robert ffullerton	47
Nansemond	ffra: Milner & Tho: Marler	33
Norfolk	Wm Wallis	71
Nansemond	Henry Jurnigan	87
Norfolk	John Cherris	105
Nansemond	Wm Peale	580
Henrico	Ephraim Garthright	165
Nansemond	Wm Thompson	133
Nansemond	Wm Thompson	107
Nansemond	Wm Jones	159
New Kent	Gideon Macon	545
New Kent	Wm Major	155
Accomack	Thomas Eyre	200
Gloucester	George Billups	500
Northampton	Abrm & Tho: Jacob	400
Norfolk	Saml Bush	1080
New Kent	Geo: Alves	767
Accomack	Wm Brittingham	096
Char: City	Barthe Crowder	242
York	Miles Cary	256
1.2 King & Queen	James Boughan	333
New Kent	Peter Massee	300
Middlesex	Wm Mountague	170
Henrico	John Davis	250
Middlesex	Edwin Thacker	300

E Jennings

DERIVED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virginia ffebr/ A List of patents Signed in Aprill 1701

County or Place	to whom Granted	Numbr of acres-
Nansemond	John Hookes	215
Nansemond	Edwd: Arnold	89
Nansemond	John Lassiter	330
Nansemond	Wm Speight	203
Essex	James Boughan	1000
Middlesex	John Sandeford	150
Nansemond	Henry Hill	500
Norfolk	Wm Langley	100
Chia: Cety	Drewry Stith	445
Chas: City	Wm Sewell	746
Nansemond	Alx: Edwards	97
Nansemond	Wm Hunter	240
Nansemond	Wm Speight	21
Norfolk	Wm Langley	58
Chia: Cety	John Stoakes	476
Warwick	Matthew Goodwin	134
Nansemond	John Brothers	197
Henrico	Robt Burton Senr	300
Nansemond	Nicholas Stallings	63
Nansemond	Epap: Benton	360
Norfolk	Edwd Hughs	1234
Norfolk	John Fulcher	569
Henrico	John Woodson	1020
Henrico	Fra: Perce	137
Henrico	John Bolling	50
Nansemond	James Lowry	43
Henrico	John Pleasant	2294
Chia: Cety	Robt Bolling	300
Norfolk	Geo: Wallinton	200
York	Wm Hewett	150

DESCRIBED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

List of patents Continued April 1701

Counties or Place	To whom Granted	Numb^r Acres
Pamunkey neck in King & Queen	Matthew Mullen	268
	Edward Hobdey	263
	Steph^n Terry	335
	Rich^d Merriweather	409
	Gideon Macon	172
	Gideon Macon	425
	James Dabney	300
	Geo. Dabney	293
	Sarah Dabney	179 ½
	Wm Anderson et^a	179 ½
	Mary Herbert	200
	Hance Hendrick	594
	John Thompson	537
	Jane Gouge	80
	Tho: Carr	546
	Char: Fleming	1184
	Jn^o Hayden	196
	Jam^s Henderson	155
	Jam^s Edwards	854
	Tho: Cremshaw	150
	John Burrows	439
	John King	211
	Jam^s Hayfeild	109
	Tho Conners	139
	James Adames	437
	John Oliver	146
	Rich^d Littlepage	2364
	Jn^o Rapier	185
	Robert Davis	208
	Wm Maybanck	105
	Wm Winston	1091
	Jam^s Terry	418

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

List patents Continued 1701. [A 3]

Place	to whom granted	Numbr acres
Blackwater	Arthur Allen	800
	Wm Edwards & Ar. Allen	800
	Char: Sawig	88
	Benja Harrison Esqr	350
	Tho: Chappell	990
	Cha: Briggs	231
	Natht Harrison & Hanisha Gillam	658
	Richd Washington	345
	Edwd Boykins	200
	Tho: Haynes	280
	Patrk Lashly	470
	Wm Edwards	1450
	Tho: Busby	5400
	Natht Harrison	427
	Jamz Allen	1400
	Fra: Williamson	417
	Geo. Williamson	770
	Thomas Blunt	510
	Thomas Blunt	159
	Wm Browne	635
	Wm Hunt	348
	Wm Daws	344
	Abraham Evans	127
	Richard Harris	139
	Hanisha Gillam	348
	Thomas Blunt	486

E Jennings

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virginia Jet A list of Patents past in October 1701

Countys name	to whom granted	Number of Acres
Accomack	Nathaniel Littleton	150
Henrico	John Worsham & Frances Patterom	924
Henrico	Thomas Cock	628
Henrico	Wm Taylor	700
Essex	Francis Meriwether	876
Essex	Henry Pickett	80
Essex	Wm Tomlin	191
Middlesex	Robert Jerrell	63
Middlesex	Peter Mountague	1000
Warwick	Thomas King	70
New Kent	Anthony Winston	1079
New Kent	John Saxon	1024
New Kent	John Saxon	332
New Kent	Jnº & Emanuel Richardson	2400
Norfolk	Thomas Richardson	99
Norfolk	Thomas Langley	128
Nansemond	Adam Raby	436
Nansemond	Joseph Cooper	136
Nansemond	Robert Lawrence	53
Nansemond	James Speer	100
Isle of Wight	Robert Scott	130
Isle of Wight	James Denson	17
Pamunkey Neck in King & Queen	Wm Hurt	298
Dº	Robert Blackwell	174
Dº	Thomas Nicholls	183
Dº	Andrew Maccallister	86
Dº	Lewis Davis	320
Dº	Thomas Ellett	157
Dº	George Slaughter	200
Dº	Susanna Page	1410
Dº	Peter White	355
Dº	John Tremer	102

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Lists Patents Continued

Countys name	to whom granted	Number of acres
Rappa. or Essex	John Mayor	376
So. side Blackwatr	Thomas Reeves	740
South side ye Blackwater	Robert Smelly etc	1420
Do	Thomas Giles etc	678
Do	George Pearce	200
Charles City	Wm Parham	450
Do	Henry King	1100
Do	Wm Hunt	4342
Do	Richard Smith	550
Do	Edmd Irby	399
Do	Francis Epps etc	1000
Do	Henry Jones	400
Do	Robert Hathorn	1400
Do	Wm Jones Senr	600
Do	John Poythres	350
Do	Richard Gourd	100
Do	Thomas Thrower etc	680
Do	John Freeman	300
Do	Thomas Wynn	200
Do	John Buttler	450
Do	John Buttler etc	930
Do	Thomas Cock	1170
Henrico	Thomas Farrer	126
Accomack	Edward Kellam	130
Middlesex	John Meacham	150

C. C: Thacker Cl Sec Off

Escheat Patents

Glouncester	Wm Saunger	400
Northampton	John Custis junr	100
King & Queen	Jno Bresmer & Jane his wife	100
Do	Do	1000
Accomack	Elizth Waltham	150

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

[Escheat Patents Continued]

Surrey	George Jordan		670
James Cety	Samuell Russell		370
New Kent	Mrs Mary Ryder		100
Do	Do		300
Essex	Wm Mountague		250
Do	Do		700
Gloucester	George Williams		100
Essex	Leonard Hill		300

C: C: Thacker Cl Sec Off

Endorsed No 25 Virginia

List of Patents granted in Novr 1700 and in April & Octr 1701

C referred to in Coll Nicholson's Letter of ye 2d Decr 1701

Recd January 31th
Read } 170½

Entred fo: 170.

G. 31

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virginia fs. Vol 20

A List of Patents Signed in Aprill 1702—

County	To whom Granted	Number of Acres
Pamunkey Nech.	John Pettus	310
Do	Jnº Hampton	50
Do	Edwd Huckstep	554.
Do	Elizª [illegible]	240.
Do	Morris Roberts	300.
Do	Thomas Ware	620.
Do	Edwd Bell	1400
Do	Antº Fuller	181.
Do	James Johnson	110.
Do	Wm Andrews	100.
Do	Matthw Fowler	107.
	Richd Littlepage	4886.
Essex	George [illegible]	194
[illegible]	Martin Gaughter	137.
Do	James Gaitney	1000
Do	Wm Hurt	93.
Do	[illegible]	100.
Do	John Cæsar	405.
Do	C: C: Thacker	980.
Do	John [illegible]	233.
Do	Wm Morris	366.
Do	John Buckner	3080.
Do	Rowland [illegible]	100.
Middlesex	John Smith	450.
Do	Elizª [illegible]	368.
Do	John Sumers	175
Do	Valentine Mayo	39.
Do	Edwd Fosher	40.
	Edwin Thacker	153.
	Henry Thacker	23
[illegible]	Tho: Harrison	1700.
Do	Richard Hollaman	1236
Surry	Wm [illegible]	45.
[illegible]	Thom: Chamberlain	504.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

[p 27]

List of Patents Continued ~

County —	To whom Granted —	Numb[r] of Acres
Henrico — — —	Vich[o] Hutchins — — —	230
Do — — —	Moses Wood — — —	237
Do — —	John Jouany — — —	77
Do — — —	Wm Coone — — —	51.
Do — — —	Robert Craggs — —	400
Do — — —	John Bolling — — —	350.
Elizabeth [illegible] —	James Barker — — —	225.
Charles City — —	Sam[l] Greene — —	205.
Do — —	James Williams et[a] — —	650
Norfolk —	Robert Lane — — —	460
New Kent — —	John Bacon — — —	263
Warwick —	Henry Dawson — —	363.
[illegible] — —	Robert Bryan — — —	97.
Do	John [illegible]	100.
Do	Peter Beverley — —	240.
Nansemond	Henry Hackley	950
Do	Henry Hackley — —	100
Do — — —	John Gordon — — —	330.
Do — — —	John Powell — — —	215.
Isle of Wight —	Wm Hist — — —	75.
Do	Thomas Howell — — —	100
[illegible] — —	Rich[d] [illegible] — — —	67.

E Jennings

[illegible] Virginia / List of Grants of Land / in Virg[a] / made in Year [illegible] / referred to in Coll: J. Nicholson's / Lre of the / 29th July 1702 / Rec[d] 24th Read } Sept[r] 1702 / Entred Vol 237 / H. 43

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virg^a fs

A Collection of all Matters relating to the French protestant Refugees ~

1700.

Virg^a fs

At a Council held at his Majtes Royall Colledge of William and Mary the 25th Octob^r 1700.

Present

his Excell^y in Council.

Whereas severall ffrench Refugees have lately (viz^t) on or about the 20th instant arrived at James City in this Colony with designe to goe up to Manakin Towne in the Upper parts of James River whither severall ffrench are already gone to make Settlement: his Excellency and the Hon^ble Council takeing the same into their Serious consideracon are of Opinion that (considering the poverty and disabilty of the said Refugees, their ignorance in the Customes and affaires of this Colony, their wants and necessities being destitute of all meanes of support and sustinance at present) It will be most for their advantage and interest to disperse themselves, And do accordingly Order Licence and permitt the aforesaid ffrench Refugees to disperse themselves into severall parts of this Country, that they may thereby the better provide for the future Support of themselves and ffamilies untill the next fall, at which time further Care may be taken therein ~

At a Council held at the hon^ble Mr Auditr
Byrds 11th day of November 1700.
Present
His Excellency in Council

Whereas severall french protestant Refugees have been by his most Sacred Majesty Sent into this Colony with particular Instructions from his Majtie to his Excellency the Govern^r to incourage & protect them in their Settleing here And whereas by former Order of Councel the place of their Set.tlement was appointed at the Manikin Towne above the falls of James River to the end that all due observance and obediance may be paid to his Majties aforesaid Royall instructions in that behalfe & the Govern^mt be the better enabled to render unto his most Sacred Majtie a full and briefe acct of the particular proceedings therein; It is the Opinion of the Council & ac.cordingly Ordered that Monsieur de Sailly render an Acct (to the next Councel to be held at his Majesty's Royal Col.ledge of William and Mary ye Third day of December next) what french were carried up to the aforesd place, in what state & condicon they now are, what money he hath recd in England for their use and how it hath been disposed of, as also to lay before the Council Copies of all Trans.actions betwixt him and Dr. Cox relateing to the afore.said ffrench Refugees.

DERIVED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

There have been Carryd up to Monacantown about :120: Refugees, of whom Six are dead, & about 20 gone away, some for Libertinage & Lasiness, & some for want of bread, being not able to suffer hunger, and take pa-tience, when we meet with disapointments (as we did when Bossard and his Complices stole away upon the road, with force, violence and threatnings the meale from our men & horses, what occasioned almost all the people to come downe, & leave the place)_& cannot get meal, but we believe that severall of them, and others liveing in the English plantations would goe and Settle there Constant-ly, if they were sure of a peck of meal a head weekly, of a Bushell of prease, & a peck of Salt once for all, and of some Blanketts to Cover in cold weather such as have none, and we think that ye most part of them would doe well, Clear the ground, to provide themselves ye next year with bread, and afterwards with all necessaries, and to pay to his Majesty all observance, duty, and obediance, we judge it so, because we see that some of them who have not been so sick, and are already pretty well are Encour-agement to others, and severall told, they would come up again, and settle themselves at work if we could afford them bread to maintain & strengthen them be-cause they have been so long sick, that they are weak still, and they cannot hope to recover their health & strength in fasting, and so for ye present their Condition being very

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

poor deserves his Majesties Charity, and that some allow-
ance may be made unto them out of the Briefe money,
or other, to provide them with Corne, Clothes, Seeds, tools,
and some Cattle, because for want of Lands upon Hants.
mund River, where they thought to be settled, and
sett downe by the Ship altogether with their goods, with-
out any Charge, they have been obliged to go up about
150 miles into the Woods, 25 miles from the plantations,
and to bear great, and Extraordinary Charges, for their
transportation, and of all their goods and victualls, besides
the Loss they suffered at James town by the sinckng
of their Sloop where they had of their goods lost or spoil-
-ed to the value of: 300li and the Sickness they have
layd under at yᵉ falls these four months, having been
above: 150: sick at once, with so little help and assist-
-ance in a place where Provisions are so scarce and
dear, that they have been forced for some small re-
-liefe and supply to sell their Arms, Clothes & other
goods after having spent what money they had, and so
14 to remain naked & deprived of all Comodities / till his
Majty be pleased to assist & relieve them, to Enable them
to make good plantations, & to build yᵉ town, but Capt
Webb or some other must be appointed with power & authority
to rule, & Comand them, because being come only to En-
-deavour to Settle them Conveniently & Comfortably, having
overgone all yᵉ hardships & difficulties of yᵉ begining, &,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

living as Refugees upon his Maties Allowance in England & Ireland, wch we cannot receive here, we desire to goe there, to Enjoy of his Majties bounty and to relieve to every one what they have Intrusted unto us, to remove all ye prejudices of ... and false reports of the french & Popish Emissaries who have alwayes endeavoured to Cross & oppose this undertaking, & as we see have prevailed & sent over some men to Cross & contradict us, & to make us Suspect to ye Nation, Governmt & Clergy, and to all other people, but we shall prove to ye whole world that we have taken all these troubles & Charges upon us, only out of Charity, and done all this with honesty, & Sincerity, And for the other Refugees Settled by Mr De Joux between Manny ban Creek and Powrek Creek, we don't know their Condicon and though they have given unto us great many Subjects of Complaints in troubling & vexing us, we will Charitably spare them, and to avoid all disputes & quarrells, desiring to live quietly & peaceably. Say nothing of ye Malice & tricks they Employ every day to blame and accuse us, without Justice, Cause or reason, & leave to yr sd de Joux to give what acct he pleases, since he hath done all without us, and kept the Acct. factures, & goods sent to us, what we affirme this 2d day of December 1700.

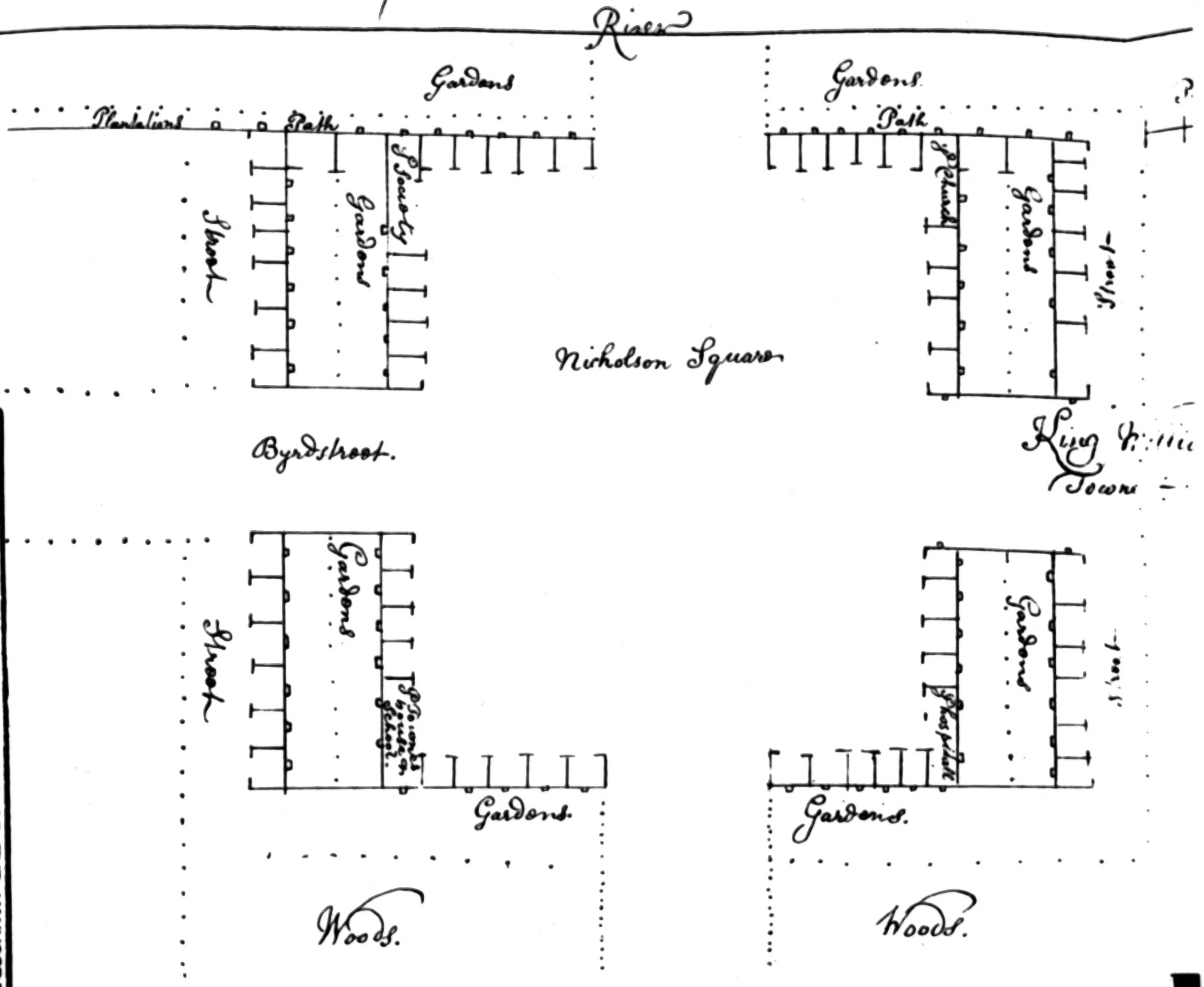
Olivier De La Muce

Ch: De Sailly:

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

If the hon^ble assembly like thus Undertaking & Settlem^t, & has a mind (as we hope) to assist & encourage it, It is necessary That the Minister D'jeux be ordered to go up, to settle, & stay in the Town, to preach make prayers, & performe other Dutyes of his Ministry, That he be ordered to give & deliver the accounts factures & goods intrusted unto him, & sent to us to sell, exchange, or mortgage them for Corne, &c. for the Supplies of the people, That the people of y^e 3^d Shipp, & their Chiefs be also ordered to do the same, for the same use, & particularly for 23^li^ ster. -ling Intrusted unto them in a Trunck of Chyrurgy & Medic. -aments sent unto us for the Colony besides the same money as others, That a proclamation be sent to every parish to for- -bid to receive, keep, & maintain any of them without the leave & discharge of their directors, & to order to the said Re. -fugees who run up & downe, and have no place or Condition, to go up, and work, to settle themselves, And finally that a stock of Corne be provided in good time, to supply them, or a sume of money, to buy it as soon as possible, which may be returned unto such as shall be willing to advance, and lend the said Corne, or money out of the gratifications they expect from his Majesty and from this Country, by themselves at least, in two or three yeares when they shall be settled ac. -cording to the account kept by such as shall be appoint. -ed to be their Directors.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



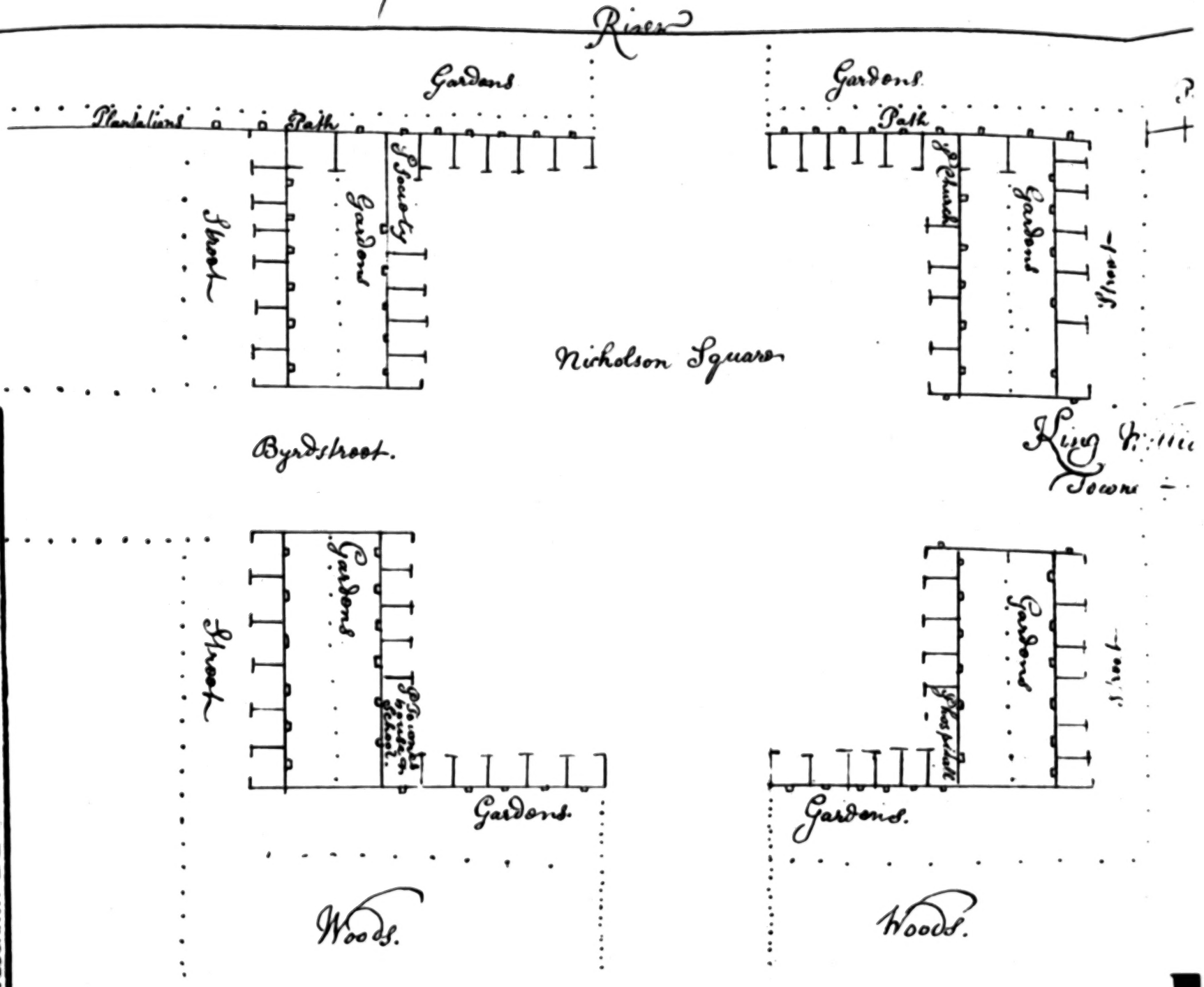
At the Cuty of Williamsburgh Decr 9th 1700.

Present

his Excellency in Council.

It is the Opinion of the Council that his Mayties and the Lords Letter concerning the Marquess De La Mire and the Settlement of the French Refugees and all papers relateing to that matter, the Lords Letter concerning the building & Erecting a house for the Governr and the Settleing and regulateing of all Claimes and publick debts and to see in what State the Revenue at present Stands bee recommended to the Consideration of the house of Burgesses.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



At the City of Williamsburgh Decr 9th 1700.

Present

his Excellency in Council.

It is the Opinion of the Council that his Mayties and the Lords Letter concerning the Marquess De La Mure and the Settlement of the French Refugees and all papers relateing to that matter, the Lords Letter concerning the building & Erecting a house for the Governr and the Settleing and regulateing of all Claimes and publick debts and to see in what State the Revenue at present Stands bee recommended to the Consideration of the house of Burgesses.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

17 This Indenture made the Second day of May in the yeare of our Lord One thousand Six hundred Ninety & Eight And in the Ninth yeare of the reigne of our Soveraigne Lord William the third of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King defend.r of the faith &c.a Between Daniell Cox of y.e County of Middle.sex Esq.r Proprietary of Carolina or ffloride of the one part S.r William Waller Knight, Oliver Marquess de la Muce and Monsieur Charles de Sailly of the other part Whereas a discovery being made of a Region or Ter.ritory in y.e parts of America between y.e degrees of thirty one & thirty six North Latitude inclusively: His late Maj.tie King Charles the first of blessed me.mory in & by his Letters Patent under y.e Great Seale of England bearing date at Westminster the Thirtieth day of October in y.e fifth yeare of his Reign, did Give, Grant, & confirme, unto S.r Robert Heath Knight then his said Late Maj.ties Attorney Generall his heires & As.signes for ever All that River or Rivolett of Saint Math.ew on y.e South part, And all that River or Rivolett of Passamagra on y.e North part, and all Lands Tenem.ts and hereditam.ts lyeing being and extending between or within the s.d two Rivers by the Tract there unto the Ocean on y.e Eastern & Western parts so farr forth, and as the Continent there Extends itself with every of their appurtees And also all those Islands of [illegible] Bahama

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

and all other Islands & Isletts there or near thereto & lyeing Southward of & from ye said Continent, all which lye within ye Degrees of Thirty one, & thirty Six Northerne Latitude inclusively, and all & singular Havens of Shipps, Roads & Creeks of the sea to ye said Rivers Islands & Lands belonging, and all Grounds Lands woods Lakes & Rivers within ye Regions Islands & Limitts aforesaid scituate or being with all kinds of ffishes whatsoever Whales sturgeons and other Royall fish and fishing in the Sea or Rivers, and all Veines, Mines, Pitts as well open as shutt, of Gold, Silver, Gems pretious Stones & other Stones Mettles or things whatsoever within ye said Region Territory Islands or Limitts afore-sd found or to be found. And all Patronages / and Ad- p 8
-vowsons of all Churches which by Increase of Christian Religion should hereafter happen to be built within the said Region, Territory, Islands & Limitts aforesd, with all & singular and with as ample Rights & franchises whatsoever as well by Sea, as Land within ye sd Region, Territory Islands and Limitts aforesd as therein are specified; And his sd late Matie thereby for him his heires & Successors made treated & constituted him ye sd Robert Heath Knight his heires & Assignes ye true & absolute Lords & Proprietors of ye Said Region & Territory aforesd, & of all other ye p.misses Saveing al-
-wayes the ffaith & allegiance due to his Matie his

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

heires & Successors, To be held by such Services & at and under such Rent & Rents and in such manner as in yᵉ sd Letters Patent are & is mencõned, which sd Re-gion Territory & Islands yᵉ said late King did Erect into a Province and did thereby name yᵉ same Carolana or yᵉ Province of Carolana, and yᵉ sd Islands yᵉ Carolana Islands as in & by yᵉ said Letters Patent amongst diurs other Grants Licences & priviledges Royalties & Immunis-ties therein granted and sett forth relacõn being there-unto had it doth & may more fully and at large ap-pear And whereas by severall Mesne Conveyances and assureances and by discent or by some or one of them or by some other Lawfull wayes or meanes all & singular the said Region Lands Islands Territories Royalties here-ditãmts & pᵗmisses are duly descended unto, or settled &, vested in the said Daniell Cox Esqr Proprietary of Caro-lana or ffloride. Now this Indenture witnesseth that yᵉ said Daniell Cox Esqr Proprietary of Carolana or ffloride in Consideracõn of a Competent sume of money to him yᵉ sd Daniell Cox Esqr Proprietary as aforesd in hand paid at or before the Ensealing & delivery of these pᵗsents the receipt whereof yᵉ sd Daniell Cox Esqr doth hereby acknowledge hath also for & in Consideracõn of yᵉ Quitt Rents hereafter reserved &, the Condicõns here-after mencõned to be performed by the said Sr ffWilliam Waller Knt Oliver Marques de la Muce and Monsieur Charles de

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Sailly. He ye said Damell Cox Esqr Proprietary of Caro-
lana or ffloride hath bargained sold assigned released
& confirmed And by these ps̄ents for him & his heires
doth grant bargaine Sell alien assigne release and con-
firme unto ye sd Sr William Waller Knt Oliver Marques
de la Muce & Monsier Charles de Sailly and to their heires
& Assignes for ever a Quantity of ffive hundred thousand
Acres of Land English measure on ye West side of ye
River Spiritō Sancto which empties itselfe intō ye Bay
of Apolache at the North East and of the Gulph of
Mexico which shall be purchased by the Proprietary
of ye Indian Natives To have and to hold the said
Tract of Land to ym the said Sr William Waller Knt
Oliver Marques de la Muce & Monsieur Charles de Sailly
their heires & Assignes for ever And if the said Sr
William Waller Knt Oliver Marques de la Muce Mon-
sieur Charles de Sailly and their Associates shall
take up ffive hundred thousand Acres more they shall
have power from the Proprietary so to doe, Provided it
be taken up within the space of Seven yeares ensu-
ing the date hereof, paying Quitt rents for the same
according to ye Condicon and termes hereafter mencōned
or specified with relation to ye first ffive hundred thou-
sand Acres the said last ffive hundred thousand Acres
to be purchased by the said Sr William Waller Knight
Marques de la Muce & Monsieur Charles de Sailly and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

their Associates to be purchased of the Indian Natives at their owne proper charge and Expence, And it is hereby further mutually agreed that after the arrivall of the said Sr William Waller Knight Oliver Marquis de la Muce and Monsieur Charles de Sailly and their Associates that they shall be allowed Six Months time to veiw the Country in order to their choice of such Lands whereon they intend to settle, p 10 And that / from and after the time of their choice of such Lands that the said Sr William Waller Knight Oliver Marquis de la Muce and Monsieur Charles de Sailly or their Associates shall enjoy the said Lands seven yeares paying only a ripe ear of Indian Corn in the Season if demanded. And from the expireing of the said Seven yeares five shillings sterling money of England or the value thereof in other Coine or Bullion of Gold or Silver as a Quitt rent for every five hundred Acres of Land so taken up & purchased by the Propriet. ary his Agents or Comissionrs and the Comissionr or Agent of the said parties to appoint any two or more places for Ports or Harbours together with some competent tract of Land adjacent for ye accomodacon of the Inhabitants, the said tract of Land designed for the Town or Towns house or houses, Warehouses Storehouses &c. immediately surrounding or contiguate to ye said Port or Havens being to be devided into Lotts, and the said Sr

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

William Waller Knight, Oliver Marques de la Muce & Mon-
-sieur Charles de Sailly & their Associates to have a pro-
-portionable number of Lots according to their respective
numbers equall with those who shall be at ye same
time or hereafter sent to be settled by the Proprietary
& a proportionable quantity of land of each Lot if the
said Land be divided, or if the said Town lands shall
be left in Comon, and shall have equall right of Comon-
-age proportionably with those who at or after their ar-
-rivall shall be sent or settled upon the account of the
said Proprietary, And if the sd Sr William Knt Oliver
Marques de la Muce and Monsieur Charles de Sailly or
their Associates happen to discover any mines of Gold
Silver Pearle Silver Lumabre, Copper / Lead Tin Iron Salt
Allum pretious Stones Marble Allabaster Chalk or Lime
stones or any Osters Muscles or Shell fish in the Rivers
belonging to the lands Granted to them as above con-
-taineing Pearle That ye Proprietary shall have ye liber-
-ty to digg or work the sd Mines or Minerals equally
with the sd Sr William Waller Knight Oliver Marques de
la Muce & Monsieur Charles de Sailly or their Associates
either seperately or together as shall be mutually agreed
Provided that if the said Sr William Waller Knight
Oliver Marques de la Muce & Monsieur Charles de Sailly
& their Associates will work the said Mines the Pro-
-prietary or his Agent shall not pretend to above one

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

money to be appropriated and limitted by comon consent
And that the Pearle fishings on Banks in ye Sea Bayes
& Rivers be comon to each possessing without Acct. for
what they can procure by their industry & labour, And
it is likewise mutually agreed by ye Proprietary & the
said parties, that if they work any mines within the Limitts
of the Sd Sr William Waller Knt Oliver Marques de la Muce
& Monsieur Charles de Sailly & their Associates, He the said
Proprietary will allow them double ye Quantity of Land for
such Land where ye Sd mines are and for some com=
petent quantity of ye adjacent land wth wood & water ne=
cessary for working ye Sid mines & for ye Supply of their
Slaves or Servts wth provisions. Moreover the Sd Proprietary
doth allow & consent as farr as legally he can according to
ye Patent that ye Sd Sr William Waller Knt Oliver Mar=
ques de la Muce & Monsieur Charles de Sailly & their Associates
when they have procured One hundred families or two hun=
dred persons to transport themselves into ye aforesd Province,
they shall choose such Officers Civill & Military as are not
chosen here by themselves & shall use their own Ecclesias=
ticall discipline or Church Government they still keeping
their Allegiance to the King of England & his heires or
p 12 Successors & acting in all things they agree upon in his
name or by his authority, and they Shall be subject to
no controul in ye Country from any Officer of ye Proprie=
=ary only in case any Contest happen between ye said Sr

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Wm Waller Knt Oliver Marquess de la Muce &, Monsieur Charles de Sailly & their Associates or other Inhabitants of the Country which differences shall be determined by a Jury impartially chosen & Impanelled by Lott of an equall number of, each as in England between English & ffforreigners, and if ye sd Jury cannot agree or determine the said differences, then there shall be an Arbitration of equall number wth an Umpire to end ye sd difference, But if the matter of difference Exceed ye value of three hundred pounds, then to be referred by appeale to ye Proprietary, or to ye King & Councell in England as they please. The Proprietary doth likewise agree wth ye said Sr Wm Waller Knt Oliver Marques de la Muce & Monsieur Charles de Sailly & their Associates, that they shall have a freedome at all times of passing through any part of ye Country being comon wayes by water or by Land &, wth their goods by horses waggons or any other way of Conveyance, and not to be visitted, searched or stopped except by any of his Maties Officers commissioned by ye King & Act of Parliamt as in ye Colonies, particularly over ye Cape of ffloride from ye North Sea to their respective Plantacons if the sd Proprietary should purchase ye sd Cape of ffloride or obtaine by any other lawfull meanes possession thereof without praying any Tax Toll ordered by act of Assembly more than any other Inhabitants of ye sd Province, And in case ye sd Sr

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Wm Waller Knight Oliver Marques de la Muce Monsieur
Charles de Sailly & their Associates should be attacqued
by ye Indians or others they may in their just defence
oppose them, And the Proprietary will give particular
Instructions and directions that they shall have all
possible Assistance & defence. And in case the sd Sr
William Waller Knt Oliver Marques de la Muce & Mon-
sieur Charles de Sailly & their Associates shall be at-
tacqued by any Indians or others, and that in their
1115 just defence according to ye tenure of ye Charter / they
shall Conquer them & become masters of their Country
or any part thereof being out of ye bounds of ye sd Co-
lony the Proprietary doth grant so farr as he hath
power by vertue of his Charter, that they shall enjoy
possession thereof as their right for ever. But if the
said Sr Wm Waller Knt Oliver Marques de la Muce &,
Monsieur Charles de Sailly & their Associates shall gaine
any lands or goods by ye assistance of ye rest of the
sd Colony that ye Lands or goods soe obtained be divi-
ded according to yr number of men, monies, and am-
munition contributed on either side as shall be adjust-
ed by common consent before or after ye expedition. The
Proprietary likewise promiseth that he will promote &
assist by his Councells & Interests the sd Sr William Waller
Knt Oliver Marques de la Muce & Monsieur Charles de
Sailly & their Associates & to procure Passes & Letters of recom-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-mendation to all his Ma.ties officers at Sea & Governts of neighbouring Colonies, and likewise his Interest & en-
-deavour to procure for them Letters Patent for Na-
-turalization that so they who are ffforreigners may en-
-joy all the priviledges of English men, and that he will take all possible care that when ye sd Sr Wm Waller Knt Oliver Marques de la Mare & Monsieur Charles de Sailly & their Associates shall arrive in the sd Pro-
-vince they shall Countenance encouragemt & assist-
-ance equall wth others who shall Inhabit in other parts of ye sd Country. Lastly it is mutually agreed that if the sd Sr Wm Waller Knt Oliver Marques de la Mare & Monsieur Charles de Sailly & their Associates doe not within the space of two yeares next ensuing the date hereof transport or cause to be transported at least two hundred families to plant and Settle within the said Colony then this Grant & Commission shall cease determine & be utterly void and ineffectuall to all Intents & purposes whatsoever anything herein con-
-tained to ye contrary notwithstanding In which In-
-denture the Parties to these presents have hereunto interchangeably sett to their hands and Seales the day and yeare first above written

Danll Coxe

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

pp 15-18

A Copy of Dr. Coxe's Title he claimes in Norfolk County —

This Indenture made the 22d of January Anno Dñi 1637

[See the first part of this Volume N°. 21 (xii), a
and copied in C.O. 5. 1311. N°. 3.]

This copy ends: — and to the other part thereof the said Henry Lord Matravers hath sett to his hand & Seale.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

To his Excellency ffrancis Nicholson Esqr
his Majties Lieut and Governor Generall of
Virginia./

This humble Supplication presented by the Un-
-derwritten Petitioners in the name & behalfe of
all the ffrench Refugees arrived in Virginia along
with Monsieur De Joux, as also in ye behalfe of
the greater part of the ffrench Refugees who
Landed here both before & since, to settle them-
-selves in a Collony,

Sheweth

That whereas the Kings most Excellent Matie
out of his Gratious goodwill & pleasure hath granted the
french Refugees a Liberty to settle a Colony in Virginia
His Matie for the encouragemt of that designe hath given
Three thousand pounds Sterl. to defray the charges of
five hundred persons in crossing the Seas and to re-
-leive their other necessities —

In compliance with his Maties Order the Mar-
-quess de la Muce and Monsieur De Sailly & sevall
other ffrench Refugees to the number of about Two hun-
-dred persons embarqued themselves last Aprill for Vir-
-ginia, publishing & giveing out that they sailed thither
to put themselves in a capacity to receive such of their
Brethren as should afterwards imitate their example.
And in consideration hereof the above mencioned Sieurs

De la Muce & De Sailly requested the Sieurs Jaqueau, Belet, & others of their ffreinds whom they left behind that at such opertunities of Shuffling as offered they should use the same care & diligence as they did to promote that designe—

About two months after the first embarquem.t there departed a Second bound to the same place consisting of
p 20 about 150 Refugees, among whom was Mons.r De Jouex / Sent along with them to exercise his Pastorall function as Minister of all the said Colony, & who for that end was admitted into holy Orders by my Lord Bishop of London—

These last having landed at Jamestown understood to their great joy & satisfaccon how graciously yo.r Excell.y rec.d the first party in letting them feel ye effects of yo.r bounty & generosity so many wayes, and particularly in allotting them for their Settlem.t One of the best Tracts of land in the whole Country, but to which there is noe passing by water as being 25 miles at least above the falls of James River—

But so farr was this second party of ffrench Refugees from receiving that aide & assistance they proposed to themselves from the first, that on the contrary it was no small surprisall thereto to understand that more then One half of the first party lay sick at the falls languishing under misery & want, notwithstanding the considerable Supplies that the Sieurs De la Muce & De

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Sailly recēd both from yo^r Excell^y. & from the Country; as also that a great number of 'em was dead, & yt. so many of 'em as repaired to their new Settlem^t. were in a distressed Condicon & in great disorder complaining of the hard heartedness of De Sailly, & speaking of him as of whom whose conduct was odious and insupportable ~

It was a further surprisall that instead of seeing this second party kindly recēd by M^r. De Sailly & admitted to have a share in those charitable Supplies he had in his hands, & in those he had recēd from the Country, his answer to the contrary as addrest him for relieffe was that he had no bread nor sustenance for 'em, Nay further he opposed those who desired to take up such tracts of land as were adjacent to the lands he had marked / out for those of his first party unless they would swear an Oath of fidelity to such particular persons as he had made Justices of peace, w^ch Oath these of the second party refused to take being fully persuaded they lay under no obligacon so to doe ~

Being therefore destitute of all hopes of obtaineing provision & reliefe from Mons^r. De Sailly, they hundred Mons^r De Joux in his designe of delivering up into the hands of De Sailly those goods w^ch which Messieurs Jaquean Belet &, their Company entrusted him. And haveing had sufficient tryall of the s^d. Mons^r De Joux's integrity & affecton towards them they requested him to use his utmost care &

PERMITTED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

diligence in procureing some sustenance for 'em & some Lands wch they might labour sow and improve in hopes that God's blessing upon their endeavours may give 'em some subsistance for the future wthout being burdensome to yr Country: And this what the sd De Joux has done wth so much success by his mediation wth those Magistrates that ruled the Country in yor Excellencies absence, that we have had such supplies as have almost hitherto relieved our necessities ~

At the same time yr sd Le Joux has by yor Excell's permission & to our common satisfaction shared out among us the lands we are now clearing in order to our future subsistance ~

For these & severall other weighty considerations we thumbly supplicate & petition yor Excellency not only in our owne behalfe but also in the behalfe of yr french Refugees yt arrived here first along with the Sieurs De la Mare & De Sailly, & in the behalfe of the third party that
p22 arrived last of all and are now dispers't about Jamestown, to grant us these following Articles.

1st

That it may please yor Excell. in continuing your charitable disposition towards yor Petitioners to bee instrumentall in procureing food & sustenance for them wth other things necessary for their subsistance till they are in a capacity to live by the fruits of their owne labours ~

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

2.

That because that tract of land yt. Excell. has allotted to the ffrench Refugees is so remote from the English plantations & yt there is no carryeing of things by water; yor. Petitioners being likewise destitute of all ne-cessaries for transporting things by land, & being otherwise unable to attend such portages without neglecting their other labours more then one halfe of the yeare, They do therefore petition your Excell to order that such supplies as you will procure for their sd subsistance may be carried and transported gratis to the luthermost frontiers of their plantations.

3. Article -

And being that yor. Peticoners can have no prospect of any good livelihood in planting of Tobacco, and yt they cannot expect to be able in a short time to drive a trade in wines, hemp, fflax, silk &, other effects of their industry wch they aime at, & wch cannot turne to any good account till after some yeares are past, during wch they will want many things necessary for their comfortable living. They therefore petition yor Excell to use yor. interest wth the Kings Matie in procuring some encouragemt for their labours, and in endeavouring to obtain of his Matie for some yeares at least a comfortable subsistance for the Ministry / among them - p:3

4th

That it may please yor Excellency to order. Hons. De Sailly to disburse to the above mentioned Colony the Sume

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of Thirty pounds Sterl: out of the 230 lib Sterl: designed for the buildings of a Church & for buying of books for the use of their Ministers, And the said 30 pounds Sterl: shall be employed in building an Ordinary Church without Ornaments, a house for the Ministers, & a Magazen to lay up such goods in, as shall be found to belong to the s[d] Colony in Common till it is in a condicon to build a more decent & convenient Church ~

That the s[d] 30 pounds be paid downe by Mons[r] De Sailly to Mons[r] De Joux for the s[d] purpose ~

5[th]

And because y[e] s[d] Mons[r] De Sailly (tho' he has in his custody all the money that has been given to the Colony for its subsistance) has refused to afford at any further reliefe or sustenance under pretence that he has no more money, not excepting so much as y[e] aboves[d] Sum of 230 pounds sterl: designed for the building of y[e] Church; Therefore y[r] petitioners doe beseech y[r] Excell: to order that the s[d] De Sailly may as soon as possible give an account before such Auditors as y[r] Excell: shall nominate how he has employed & laid out all y[e] money he has recd as well in London as in this Governm[t] for the use of the said Colony ~

6[th]

That the remainning Sum which Mons[r] De Sailly shall be found indebted in after he has made up his Acc[t]

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

whether it be in money or goods may be deposited in ye hands of yor Excell: or of such Commissioners as yor Excell shall make choice of, that soe it may be reserved for the supplying of the urgent necessities of ye Colony.

7th

It being impossible to keep the sd Colony in any good order / without Magistrates as being at too long a distance from the English to receive necessary justice from them; The said Colony doth therefore petition yor Excell: to give them liberty to choose such a number of Judges for a time at least as shall be thought necessary for determining all Civill causes, and that the s. Judges be chosen by ye people out of the number of those whose catalogue shall be presented by Mons. De Joux — p. 24

That the Judgmts wch shall be past by the sd Judges in Civill causes may be lyable to an Appeal to the Courts next adjacent to the Manikin town, Excepting when the Sum in controversy doth not exceed three pounds Sterl: —

8th.

To prevent the dissolution of the sd Colony yor Petitioners doe beseech yor Excell: to give strict order to the English to entertaine none of the ffrench without permission, and that such ffrench as shall desert their new Settlemt be ordered to restore the ffive pounds Sterl: paid for their passage, as alsoe all ye goods which they receed and belong to the sd Collony —

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

That Mons^{r}. La Sosée Physician to the s^{d} Colony be ordered to return again thither & carry back with him all y^{e}. Medicins and instrum^{ts} y^{t} y^{e} Colony had intrusted him with.

Y^{or} Petic^{ners} doe most humbly supplicate your Excell^{cy} to take into y^{or} serious consideracon the most deplorable condicon of the ffrench Refugees now under y^{or} protection, and to grant them the above menconed favours and such other reliefs as y^{or} Excell^{cy} out of y^{or} Singular goodness shall think fitt to bestow upon them.

And they will alwayes pray to God for the preservacion of y^{or} person and for the prosperity & glory of y^{or} govern^{mt}.

p 25

D Blevet, Jacob ffflouony, Jacque Corbelosse, P Bossard-
N Man. Moise Verrul
David Menetres, D Soulegre ffBrault
Sou an, ff Bandryth Jacob Capon
Anthonie de Ramberge Michel Michell
ffrancis Gannard jean Aunant
Jean le villain Thugault
Jean Abocisset Josué Petit
Yhis Dore Jean Hugon
Pierre Riviess Elie Guilletiere
Jean Rueiol Cousset
Jean Mearint Du rousau
Pe LeGoells Augustin
Lowlalls
Ettienne Chabrans
La Ban Cabriel
Amadam Crij
ffrancois Delanpres
P Labady
Paul Castes

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

(L: Hand)

At A Generall Assembly begun at his Majtie's p. 27
Royall Colledge of William and Mary adjoyning to
the City of Williamsburgh the fifth day of December
1700 In the Twelfth year of his Majts Reigne —

Act: 2d:

An Act makeing the ffrench Refugees Inhabit-
-ing at the Mannikin Towne and the parts adjacent a dis-
-tinct parish by themselves and Excempting them from the
payment of Publick and County Levies for Seaven yeares/

Whereas a Considerable number of ffrench Pro-
-testant Refugees have been Lately Imported into this his
Majtie's Colony & Dominion of Virginia — Severall of which
Refugees have seated themselves above the falls of James
River at or near to a place comonly called and known
by the name of the Manakin Town, ffor the Encourage-
-ment of the said Refugees to Settle and remaine to-
-gether as neare as may be to the said Manakin Town.
Be it Enacted by the Govern.t Council & Burgesses of
this present Generall Assembly And it is hereby Enacted,
that the said Refugees Inhabiting at the said Manakin
Town, and the parts adjacent Shall be accounted and
taken for Inhabitants of a distinct parish by themselves,
And the Land which they now doe, or shall hereafter
possess at, or adjacent to, the said Manakin Town shall
be and is hereby declared to be a Parish of itselfe dis-
-tinct from any other parish to be called and known

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

by the name of King Williams parish in the County of Henrico, and not lyable to the payment of parish Levies in any other Parish whatsoever And be it further En-
p 28 -acted by / the Authority abovesaid that such and soe many of the said Refugees as are already Settled or shall hereafter Settle themselves as Inhabitants of the said parish at the Manakin Town, And the parts adja-cent shall themselves and their ffamilies and every of them be free and Exempted from the payment of Pub-lick and County Levies for the space of Seven yeares next Ensueing from the Publication of this Act, Any Law Statute Custome or Usage to the Contrary in any wise Notwithstanding /

Virg.a ss/ At his Majties Royall Colledge of William & Mary

23: December 1700./

Present

His Excellency in Council./

A Brief being prepared for the relife and Sup-port of the ffrench Refugees Inhabiting at the Manikin Towne above the falls of James River, the same was read in Council and Signed and the Colony Seal Or-dered to bee thereto affixed ~

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virginia ffs:

To all Christian People to whom these presents shall come I ffrancis Nicholson Esqr. his Matties Lt. and Governr. Generall of Virginia Send Greeting./ Whereas Severall ffrench Protestant Refugees having lately arrived in this his Maties Colony and Dominion of Virginia Imported hither at the sole charge and pious charity of his most Sacred Matie and concerning whom his most Sacred Matie by his most gracious Letter to me directed bearing date at Kensington ye Eighteenth day of March 1699/700 hath signifyed his Royall Will & pleasure That all possible encouragemt should be given them upon their Arrivall in order to their Settlemt And whereas ye Right honble the Lords Commissioners of Trade & Plantations by their Letter of Aprill: 12th. 1700 have also recommended them to my favourable Assistance, Pursuant whereunto They are now Seated at a place called or knowne by the name of the Mannikin Towne above the ffalls of James River by vertue of an order of Councell dated at James City the Eighth day of August in the Twelfth year of his Maties Reigne Annoq Dni 1700, But forasmuch as the said Refugees having nothing at their Arrivall here wherewith to subsist, they have hitherto been subported by the contributations of severall pious & Charitable Gentn in those parts - And whereas It is manifest and apparent that unless the same charitable and Christian like acts be continued for their reliefe untill such time as they may

reap & receive the fruits of their own Labour by the next-
ensuing Cropp they must inevitably perish for want of food,
Therefore I the sd ffrancis Nicholson Esqr by and with the
advice & consent of his Maties Honble Councill doe hereby re-
:comend the Sad & deplorable Condicon of the afores.d
french Refugees to the Consideracon of all pious charitable
& well disposed persons within this his Maties Colony &
Dominion of Virginia desireing that they will express by
Subscriptions to this Brief what benevolences or Gifts they
p 30 in their Charity/ shall thinke fitt to bestow either in
money, Corne, or any other thing for the support & relieffe
of those our poor distressed Christian brethren, And I doe
hereby empower and authorize the Honble William Byrd Esqr
& Benjamin Harrison Esqr two of his Maties Councill of State
to receive & distribute amongst ye sd Refugees such & so
many benevolences & guifts as the respective benefactors
shall be willing to bestow for the promoteing & forward-
ing of this Charitable work — Given under my hand and
Seale of the Colony at his Maties Royall Colledge of William
& Mary this 23: day of December in the 12th year of his Maties
Reigne Annoq Dni 1700

A Brief for ye Relieffe of the ffrench Protestant
Refugees recomended to the Gentt Assembly —

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

	lb	s	d
To buy Pork	5	00	00
to buy Wheat	5	00	00
Tobacco - 1000			
Indian Corne	20: Barrells		

ffr: Nicholson

William Byrd 10 - 00 - 00

Edmund Jennings five pounds Sterl.

J Lightfoot twenty shillings

Matthew Page five pounds Sterl.

Benjamin Harrison five pounds Sterl.

Robert Carter five pounds Sterl.

Peter Beverley four pounds

Miles Cary three pounds

Wm Leigh two pounds

C: Corbin two pounds

Edwin Thacker two pounds Sterl.

Nath: Harrison two pounds sterl.

Wm Taylor One pound

Alexd. Spence One pound

Wm Waters One pound

George Marable one Guinea

Rob: Beverley forty shillings

Tho: Milner twenty shillings

Wm Wilson three pounds

Wm Fox twenty shillings

Tho: Ballard twenty shillings

Wm Cary twenty shillings

Tully Robinson twenty shillings

Matthew Godfrey twenty shillings

Tho: Barber twenty shillings

John Catlett twenty shillings

Tho: Hobson twenty shillings

Wm Gough twenty shillings

Ja. Westcomb One pound

Gideon Macon twenty shillings

Jos: Foster One pound

James Bray One pound

Samll Thompson One pound

Jno Pevett One pound

Mord. Cocke one pound

Jno Thorowgood one pound

Tho: Edmondson ten shillings

Richd Blande Twenty shillings

Tho: Giles ten shillings

Henry Applewhite ten shillings

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p 32 Virginia ss: At his Majties Royall Colledge of Wm & Mary

23 Dec: 1700.

Present

his Excellency in Councill.

His Excellency & ye hon.ble Councel taking into Consideracon ye poor & low condicon of ye french Refugees, & yt unless they are in some measure relieved by the pious bounty & Charity of ye Inhabitants of this Colony, untill they can reap the fruits of their own labour by this next Crop, Therefore, Ordered that new Briefs be drawn & sent to each respective County within this his Majties Colony & Dominion of Virga. to excite & stirr up the people to extend their Charity for their relief —

Virginia ss:

To all Christian People to whom these p.sents shall come I ffrancis Nicholson Esqr. his Majtys Lt & Govrnr. Genll. of Virga send greeting Whereas by the bounty & pious Charity of his most Sacred majtie severall french protestants & Refugees are arrived in this his Majties Dominion & hitherto have been supported by ye Charity of well disposed persons, And whereas an Act is passed this Generall Assembly for the incouragemt of such as shall Cohabit in ye Manikin Towne in James River, And by Subscription of ye major part of his Majtys hon.ble Councel & right Worpll. house of Burgesses now assembled divers Summes of money are already raised towards their present support & Relief —

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Therefore I the s'd Francis Nicholson Esq'r by & with y'e Advice & consent of his Maj'ties hon'ble Counsel do hereby recomend the sad & deplorable Condicon of y'e aforesd french Refugees to y'e Consideracon of all pious charitable & well disposed persons within the County of James City in this his Maj'ties Colony & Dominion of Virg'a desireing y't they will express by subscripcon to this Briefe w't benevolence or gifts they in their Charity shall think fit to bestow either in money Corne or any other thing for y'e support & relief of these our poor distressed Christian brethren, And I doe hereby impower and authorize James Bray & Geo: Marable of the aforesd County Gent to receive such & so many benevolences & gifts as the respective benefactors shall be willing to bestow for the promoteing and forwarding of this Charitable work, and to returne an Acct thereof unto the hon'ble Wm Byrd Esq'r and Benj'a Harrison Esq'r two of his Maj'ties hon'ble Council who are to receive the same and to distribute it amongst the said Refugees Inhabiting in the aforesd Manakin Towne. Given under my hand and Seale at his Maj'ties Royall Colledge of William and Mary this 23'th day of December in the 12'th yeare of his Maj'ties Reigne Annoq Dñi 1700.

Fr: Nicholson.

A Briefe for the relief of the ffrench protestant Refugees recomended to the Inhabitants of James City County.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p 33

An Acc.t of what Contributions y.e french Refugees have rec.d

		£	s	d
Of	M.r Devest	25	–	–
of	M.r John Schult 5.ta in Snuff boxes			
of	M.r Jaquean 6.ta 5.s in one fusil			
of	M.r Peredin 3.ta 15.s in Taffity caps.			
of	M.r Desguerin	1	5	–
of	M.r Nicholay & hamilton 25.ta in 3 Watches & 3 paires of pistols			
of	M.r de Lafontode	1	5	–
of	M.r Hezier 1.ta 5.s in powder			
of	M.r Forebant	2	10	–
of	M.r Stringer 10.ta in fusils.			
of	M.r Laurent 3.ta 15.s in shotts & powder			
of	M.rs Schult & Maille 65.ta virt. 22.ta 10.s lo D.r box & 42.ta 10.s in tooles & other goods taken with them to flouda & Carolina			
Of	M.r Bachelier	1	5	–
of	M.r Hardoüin	1	5	–
of	M.rs de Sauraney & her daughter	2	10	–
of	M.r Yutet	6	2	6
of	M.r Du la pont	9	15	–
of	M.r De la porte	1	5	–
of	M.r De Lom	25	–	–
of	M.rs Peredin her daughter & 2 Sons	5	–	–
of	M.rs Peredin & her daughter yet in fringes, gloves, masks & 8.ta 15.s Carried to Carolina			
of	M.r Morand	1	5	–
of	M.r Bouvet	2	10	–
of	M.r Gibrne	2	10	–
of	M.r Duclos Payen	2	10	–
of	M.r Peredin in 2.ta 10.s in a little Watch Carried to Carolina			
of	M.r Maille 2.ta 10.s in Gloves & hatbands carried to Carolina			
of	M.r ffrallon	1	5	–
of	M.r Valoüe	1	5	–
of	M.r Rambonnet 25.ta virt 18.ta 10.s to Doct.r Cox in Canary wine, & y.e rest in other goods taken away with him to Carolina.			
of	M.r Harvey & M.r Syms	50	–	–
of	M.r Roger	30	–	–
of	M.rs D.e hemart & Bodan	2	10	–
of	M.r De St. Germaine	1	5	–
		177	2	6

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

	li	s	d
of Mr. Polier de Bretigny — — — — —	1	5	–
of Mr. & Mrs. de Lange — — — — —	2	10	–
of Mrs. Brunn & Janthiall — — — — —	2	10	–
of Mr. Serasin Minister — — — — —	2	10	–
of Mr. de Mirmand — — — — —	1	05	–
of Mr. Dumorest d'antogny — — — —	1	5	
of Mrs. Benicerige — — — — —	1	5	
of Mrs. Perrodin yet 5 li. in Linnen cloth			
of Mrs. Deversey, & Le Bas — — — — —	1	5	
of Mrs. Crassin 2 li. 10 s. in silke hoops.			
of Mr. Saye 3 li. 15 s. returnid unto him — — —	1	5	
of Mr. ffervier 6 li. 5 s. returnid unto him · 3 li. 16 s. & so — —	2	10	
of Mr. Oger 3 li. 15 s. returnid unto him.			
of Mrs. Perrodin yet 1 li. 5 s. in butter.			
of Mr. Ballot 5 li. in Shoes.			
of Mr. Dejoux 2 li. 10 s. in a note of 30 s. upon a man in Ireland who is not to be found & 20 s. so	1	–	–
	18	10	–
	177	2	6
	195	12	6

An Acct of the money layd out of yr. Contributions./

To Mr. Lucas for printing 3000 projects & 1500 Tickits — — —	4	10	–
for 40 Quires of paper carried to fflorida — — — — —		14	–
for one Distiller & one Kettle — — — — —	3	2	–
To Mr. Stringer for fusils, coutlas, bagonets, blunderbusses, flints & 41 li. 5 s. of wch abating 10 li. for his Contribution remaines paid	31	1	–
To Defrance for himself & to buy Shoemakers tools for John Breton	1	15	–
To Mr. Grimault for yr. said Breton — — — —		5	–
To Mr. Rozier for 2 Candlesticks, spades, hoes, Sithes, Axes, Grindstone &c — — — — — — —	1	14	6
To Mr. Coxe in part of yr passage of our people yt. of wch Mr. Schult has paid 22 li. 10 s. & Mr. Rambonnet 18 li. 10 s. & so remaines paid — — — — — —	30	–	–
To Mr. Buckly publick Notary for our Charter party — —	1	2	–
for yr. charges & expences of yt. day & many other meetings	11	10	3
for yr. charges of Mr. Borel Minister & of his horse from yr. 7th March 1699 to yr 3d. of April & for all the Copys & Maps left in severall Citys of Holland Germany & Switzerland & in Geneva, & of severall bookes & printing of 2000 projects in Geneva — — — — — — — —	18	1	–
for above 100 Charges going & comeing in all these parts during 7 or 8 months, nothing — — — —	–	–	–
	103	14	9

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

	£	s	d
for ye print of sixty Tickets in English	–	5	–
for one peece of Drugget	1	14	–
for 14 Quires of paper	–	6	–
for one great Trunck, Cisers, knives, thread, wool &c	5	–	–
To Mr Willette for sevll peeces of Linnen Cloth	16	–	–
To Mr Howard for hats, Stockins & other goods & for the Custome house pack, Emballage, portaridge &c	14	10	–
To Mr Lees for printing 1000 projects in English	1	4	–
To Mr Compte for garden seeds flax & hemp	–	7	10
To Capt Hawes for Bread	16	17	6
for 30 Baggs & one Lock	1	15	–
To Mr Sparkes for Saues, Axes, Spades & other tooles	26	–	–
To Mr Bellet for sevll Coats, Wastcoats, briches &c	10	–	–
To Mr Degiac for one allarme Watch & a great bell Watch	15	–	–
To Mr Clavis for blew Cloth, handkerchiffs, Cravats, &c	26	–	–
for a great black Trunck to put ye goods in	–	10	–
for Nells, thread, Leather for Shoes &c	1	11	–
for Charriers Sword & Belt	–	1	6
To Capt Cooke for 3 tin pans, one Kullinder, One Sifter, one tin bale, one brass kettle, 2 hatchetts, 12 yards of blew Buffles, 30 yards of red, 3 files & 2 Rasts	9	1	6
To Joyeux for 2 Augers, 2 hoes, 1 handsaw, 2 fine tin candlesticks	–	17	–
To Capt Webb for 53 Ells Canvas & 11 yds Hersey	3	15	–
To Mr Edward for 56 Ells Canvas, 15 yards of half thick, one brass-cut saw & one large Auger	4	4	–
	154	19	4
	103	14	9
	258	14	1

There have been severall other Extraordinary charges not mentioned here, & some loss upon ye money as Guineas, severall other Spanish pistoles & German brownes bright; & other who remaines something, havering not paid wholly their Contributions./

Omitted

To the Custome house, porters, Carts, boats &c	6	17	–
	265	11	1
	195	12	6
	69	19	7

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p 36

List of all the Passengers from London to James River in Virginia beng ffrench Refugees imbarqued in the Ship yt Peter & Anthony Gally of London Daniel Perreau Comander (vizt)

Monsieur de Joux Minister	1
Jean Bossard sa femme & 3 Enfans	5
Jean Morroe	1
Pierre Musset	1
Salomon Jourden	1
Estienne Chabran sa femme	2
Susanne Soblet & 3 Enfans	4
Jean Hugon	1
Michel Michel	1
Therlore de Rousseau	1
Pierre Cavalier Sa famme & un garsay	3
Pierre Anthoine Eupins	1
Isaac Le ffevre	1
Jean Martain	1
Jean Combelle	1
Pierre Renand	1
Marthieu Roussel	1
Augustin Coullard	1
Jean Coullard	1
Jacquis du Crow, Sa famme & une fille	3
Paul Laurion	1
Moise Broe	1
Jean Pierre Bondurand	1
Pierre La Badie	1
Guillaumme Rullet	1
Anthoine Gionder	1
Anne Carbonnel & un Enfans	2
Guillemme Guervot Sa famme & un garcon	3
Louis Robert & un fille	2
Estienne Jauvin Sa famme & 2 Enfans	4
Paul Castiche	1
Jean Mazeris	1
	51

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brought over	51
Noel Delamarre Sa famme 4 un fille	3
Jean Levilam	1
Jean Marisset	1
Jean Maillard 4 3 Enfans	4
Thimotthee Roux	1
Gaspard Guamondet 4 Sa fame	2
Jean Pilard	1
Estienne Oessand	1
Abraham Pomij Sa famme	2
Jean Le Vrane undurand	1
Daniel Maison Dieu	1
Pierre Bandry	1
David Menestrier	1
Jacob ffleurnoir Sa fame 2 Garcons 4 2 fille	6
Daniel Blewl, Sa famme 4 Six Enfans	8
Elizath Levrat	1
Abraham Le foix sa famme 4 4 Enfans	6
Jean Armant Sa femme 4 un fille	3
Jean George de Melvis	1
ffrancis de Lannaij 4 un Enfans	2
Gaspart, s.a femme 4 7 Enfans	9
Samuel Mountier sa femme 4 deux Enfans	4
Jacques Corbell	1
Jacob Capen	1
Isaac Troe	1
Elie Gasland	1
Anthoine Boignard	1
Nicholas Mare Sa femme 4 2 Enfans	4
Jacquis ffevillet 4 Sa femme	2
Pierre Serazin	1
Jean Perrachon	1
Philipe Claude	1
Simon Hugault	1
Samuel Barrel	1
Gaspart Guerner sa femme 4 3 Enfans	5
	132

DERIVED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p38

Brought over	132
Jean Solegre	1
Louis Des fantaine & sa fame	2
Daniel Rogier	1
Pierre Gosfaid	1
Salomon Ormand	1
Louis Geoffray	1
Maize Vorreuil sa femme & 5 Enfans	7
Joseph Oliveir	1
Jacquis Fanther	1
Pierre Le Grand Sa feme & 5 Enfans	7
Pierre Prevot	1
Daniel Riches	1
ffrancis Clapie	1
Jacob Richié sa feme & un Enfans	3.
Mathieu Passedoit	1
Pierre Hinert	1
Michel fournet sa feme & deux Enfans	4
Jean Monnicat	1
Simon Faucher	1
	169

I Daniel Perreau comander of ye aboveid Vessel certified that ye above One hundred & Seventy passengers french Refugees were Embarqued in London, in my sd Ship men women & children of severall ages, for wch sd passengers I have reed full freight for yir passage in London to Virginia the sume of Seven hundred & Seventy five pounds Sterling for ye same /

James Towne in Virginia
ye 20th of 9bre 1700

Daniel Perreau

5ts Sterling for each man & woman 50 Shillings for Children under 12 yeares of age makes in all 155 - at 5ts a head : 775 £ —

A true Copy

Test

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p 39

An Accᵗ of what money recd for ye transport &
Supplies of the french Refugees —

	£	s	d
Of Mr Devest — — — — — — — —	—	5	—
of Mr De la Barthe — — — — — — —		2	6
of Mr Praroman — — — — — — — —	1	2	6
of Mr Lantier — — — — — — — —	—	4	6
of Mr Des Esserts — — — — — — —	—	5	6
of Mr De Bottens — — — — — — —	—	11	—
of Mr Ysnard Du Yernier — — — —	2	—	6
of Mr Kilchberger — — — — — —	—	11	—
of Mr & Mrs de Saumaise — — — — —	—	10	—
of Mr Chamberlaine — — — — — —	1430	—	—
of Colo Harrison — — — — — —	5	—	—
of Mr Fowler — — — — — — —	1	—	—
of Mr Edward — — — — — —	2	—	—
In all	1443	12	6

Besides 20ᴸ. given in London by Mr Moor's Executors to assist Severall who had been there a long while waiting for the Imbarqkation, and which have been distributed accordingly and 20ᴸ. given by Mr Harvey which we caused to be put into the hands of Mr Dejoux who distributed them, oneᵗᵃ. to Mr Nau, oneᵗᵃ. to Bodoüet, 10ˢ. to Mr Delom for a Lame woman & a fatherless boy Liveing with him 2ˢ. 6ᵈ. to Troüillard, which occasioning Severall others to bomplain, we gave yet of our owne money 20ˢ. to Mr Brouse saying that was also in want & could not relieve his Son, & his Cosin who were very Sick —

An Accᵗ of the money laid out for the transport &
Supplies of ye ffrench Refugees —

In Rotterdam for the Charges of 2 dayes of 75 come from Switzerland — — — — — — —	7	12 —
To a man who made two petiēons in English for the King	—	5 —
To Capt Yeoman with whom we had agreed first at 6ᵗᵃ a head 32ᵗᵃ. but because hee could not fitt out his Vessell, & Capt Hawes promising to transport them for 5ᵗᵃ. if we would advance 100ᵗᵃ., and hold one 4ᵗʰ. part of the Ship, we thought it more advantageous to loose 32ᵗᵃ. & to venture 100ᵗᵃ. to spare 5 or 6ᵗᵃ. as we have done, and Soe — — — — — — — —	32	— —
	39	17 —

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

	£	s	d	pHO
Brought over	39	17	–	
for all ye charges of Lres of the Committees, of Sollicitacons & expedicons of the Offices of Council, of the Lords Comrs for trade & plantacons, of the Treasury & of the two Secretaries, & of the Comittee for disposall of ye money & to fetch it	29	14	–	
for all the charges of Courtiers & voyagees to looke for Ships, to make the bargaines & treatys, to pay ye trademen & of the Imbarkation	15	16	–	
To Capt Hawes for one 4th part of the Ship	100	–	–	
To the Custome house for Locks, Warrts duetyes of beddings & other goods & to ye Surveyors & Clerks &c	18	4	–	
To Capt Hawes for ye passage	945	–	–	
To Mr Roger for Books	30	–	–	
for Brandy, Sugar, figgs, raisons & sugar biscuits for the Sicks	5	–	–	
for the Six a head to ye Custom of Gravesend	5	2	6	
To the Ships Crew for Brandy	–	15	–	
To three of our men one to serve in the Kitchen & to clean the Ship for 14 weeks	2	7	–	
To the Marriners in James River	1	2	–	
To the Cooke	–	5	–	
To Ompton to make ye Declaracon, & to York to give his Excellcy the King's Letter	–	9	–	
To two men of Mr Servant who brought fruite Sider & milk to our people	–	2	6	
To Mr Servant for 4 bushells of Salt	–	11	–	
for a boat to put some people on Shoar, & to go to Mr Servant for a certificate how he saw Capt Hawes abuse us, & our Goods, & to bring ye Salt	–	3	–	
To Capt Hawes for hamacks, brandy & other extraordinaries according to his Note	21	8	–	
for bread & baggs given to the people of James town upon the Road, at ye falls & in Manikin Towne	17	18	–	
for a barrell of butter	1	10	–	
for 2s 6d a head given to one hundred going by Land	12	10	–	
To those who have loaden ye two first Sloops	–	6	–	
for a great pewter dish lent to ye people & lost	–	10	–	
for 2 Muttons killed at ye falls for ye people	–	17	–	
To champagne for dressing the meat 2 dayes in the Towne	–	2	–	
To the Troops who went with us to Manikin Towne	–	15	–	
for Smelt, & Price Sloops	10	12	–	
for a boat to load the last Sloope	–	7	–	
	1261:	3:	–	

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p 41

	£	s	d
To the man who set some of our people over James River		5	-
for 3 great Baggs — — — — — — — — —		12	6
for 3 horses, one boilar, Saddle &c. for cart, ye pasture fferrys &c	16	18	-
for one Bullock at ye falls — — — — — — —	2	10	-
To Capt. Webb for 3 beefs, corn, Onions, tobacco, one Saddle, 4 pannells &, furnitures &c — — — — — — — —	17	6	8
for 6 bundles of bed ropes, 3 of lines, 3 Cowsbells, 2 Lan: thornes, 24 Girts, one Leather halter, 4 paires of leather Stirrups, one Estrulle &c — — — — — — —	2	9	-
for 2 Sithes & furnitures — — — — — — — —		11	-
for 10 ps. of Shoe thread, 12 knives, one other Cutting knife, aul blades, mens & womens Lasts, tacks, punch blades &c — — — — — — — —	2	3	9
for Joyners tooles — — — — — — — —	1	11	-
To Morel & Marche for 13 dayes to ye Mill — — — —		13	-
To Boff, & Monsel — — — — — — — —		6	6
To Smyre, & Orange for bakeing — — — —		15	-
To Richd. de Pré & Gacony Senior for makeing & clear: ing ye Cart Road & ye Streets of ye Towne — — —		19	-
To Mr hatcher for carrying up meal & goods — — —	3	10	-
for one Grindstone &, hands — — — — — —		17	-
for ye charges of the second Journey to James towne, the first haveing been returned — — — —		18	-
To Mallon, Smyre, & Cuper for bringing a barrill of fish from ye river & for clearing the Cart road.		10	6
To Cuper for his Sabre broken by the Sentry upon the Ship		2	6
To Voyer & Panetier to digg a little store in the ground —		5	-
To Mr Verry for 7 dayes to the Mill to fetch the Cart.		7	-
for the Journey to Apomatox & ye fferryes — — — —		12	6
To Mr Rysrough for peas, and the carrying you up with some Meale & goods — — — — — — —	2	-	-
To Bouchet, Panetier & Gauny Junior for 12 dayes in the woods — — — — — — — —		12	-
To Gauny Senior for the Subsistance of his Child remaineing of his passage — — — —	1	7	6
	58:	2:	5

DESCRIBED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

	£	s	d
To Du tartre, & Sassin for 33 dayes worke in ye Kitchin, to the Mill marking & clearing the cart road	1	13	–
for great Nailes for the Pares doors	–	–	9
To the Miller to suffer our people by his fire and to dispatch them	–	2	6
To Capt Hobbs for one cart & 6 bushells of Onions	3	11	6
To Capt Cocke & his brother for 10 Cows & a Calfe	23	11	–
To Mr Dejoux at Williamsburgh	–	10	3
for the Journy to Capt Hobbs & Williamsburgh & ye ferrys goeing & comeing	1	9	9
To Mrs Ayscough & Dudly for carrying up meale & goods	3	2	6
To Morel for ye Subsistance of his child remaining of his passage	1	7	6
To Mr Ayscough for carrying 600 Meale	–	18	–
To Jouany for 2 bushells of peas Carry'd up	–	11	–
for one wheat mill & wheele	3	10	–
To Mr Chastain for the Subsistance of his 4 children remaining of their passage	5	10	
To Saum for his child	1	7	6
To the Widow ffaure for her child	1	7	6
To the new Miller	–	2	6
To Mr Ayscough for Corne	1	7	0
for Corne for ye horse	–	1	–
for severall presents in Snuff boxes & money to people kind & helpfull to us	4	10	–
To Mr Philipe Minister & others in money to assist them in their distemper, & tooles to put them to worke above	42	17	3.9
To the Carpenter & workmen who have Cut downe sawne & prepared timbers for the Church & Ministers house	5	8	–
	102:	18:	6.9
for the Charges of this Journy & severall others to the falls to Capt Webb &c.	–	–	–

1261:03:00
58:02:05
102:18:-6.9
1422:3:11:9.

Money recd: 1443 = 12 = 06
money disburst 1422 = 03 = 11:9.
21 = 08 = 07.9

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p 43

Liste des personnes du Second Convoy qui seront toute l'année a Maricanton —

Pierre Labadie	1
Samuel Anlegnee sa femme et deux Enfans	4
Estienne Asseau	1
Pierre Bandry	1
Anthoine Beignart	1
Jean Pierre Bondurant	1
Jean Bossard sa femme & trois Enfans	5
Daniel Bloüet sa femme et sept Enfans	9
Jean Brand	1
Moyle Broo	1
Jacob Capon	1
Paul Castiche	1
Pierre Cavalier sa femme et un Enfant	3
Estienne Chabran et sa femme	2
Anne Charboneau et 2 Enfans	3
Francois Chapuis	1
Jean Combel	1
Jaquis Corbet	1
Augustine Coliart	1
Anthoyne Dupuy	1
Jean Durrand	1
Isaac Le feure	1
Jacob Fleurisnois sa femme et trois Enfans	5
Louis de fontaines et sa femme	2
Abram le foy sa femme et quatre Enfans	6
Elie Castral	1
Anthoyne Guiodan	1
Jean George de Meliz	1
Pierre le Grand sa femme et cinq Enfans	7
Simon Huyant	1
Salomon Jouvdan	1
Gaspard Kerment sa femme et trois Enfans	5
Laufre de Launay	1
Alias francoise de Monine	
Elizabet Lenrat	1
Jean Hugon	1
Jean Malard ve fen a trois Enfans	4
Nicholas Mare sa femme et 2 Enfans	4
Noé de la Mare sa femme et un Enfant	3
Jean Mariet	1
Jean Marot	1
Pierre Massot	1
Jean Mautin	1
Jean Maseres	1
David Menetrie	1
Michel Michel	1
Joseph Chiiid	1
Jean Oran sa femme et un Enfant	3
Pierre Pruot	1
Abram Remy et sa femme	2
	100

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p 444

Josue Petit sa femme et 2 Enfans	4
Louijs Robert et sa fille	2
Jaques Riche sa femme et 2 Enfans	4
Theodore Rousseau	1
Mathieu Roussel	1
Timothie Roux	1
Juillaum Rulleau	1
Susanne Soblet et trois Enfans	4
Jean Soulegre	1
Estienne Tauin et sa femme	2
Isaac Trac	1
Jean Vilain	1
Moyse Verrieil sa femme et cinq Enfans	7
Gaspard Sobry sa femme et sept Enfans	9
	39

Fait ce 1. Xbre 1700

B. De Jour Ministre./

3 me. Convoy.~

Jean Reniol	1
Anthoyne Rambage	1
Francois Agnart	1
Pierre Roudive	1
Jaques Giraut	1
Jaques Roux	1
	6
	10
	39
	1
	145

fait ce 1. Xbre 1700

B. De Jour Ministre.

Copa

Test

Sr

Here enclosed is a Copy of the List of the Refugees given to the Miller as it has been sent unto me by Mrs de Jour. & Philipe under their hands, but there is no Corn, and Mr de Sailly Lying here Sick since he came from Westopher & having already provided all what he could, can't supply them any longer, so I dont know what to do unless some care be

taken to send some Corn up I heard yt: yor: Excell:cy hath our Indenture of the Lands we have purchased in ffloridas; so I desire yor: Excellency to Send it up to me, keeping a Copy if you please, because it Cost us a great deal of Money wch we expect to receive, or part of it; I wish also that the factious & Scandalous Pelicon presented by Mr de / Joux be delivered unto me if you please, or burnt to pacifie all what is past, avoid complaints &. disputes & to procure peace & Love. Mr Philips having no allowance in England is not able to subsist with his wife unless yor: Excellency grant him some money out of the gratifications made to the Refugees wch shall be a Charity very great &, necessary. I desire Coll: Byrd to let me know if I can have Accomodacon to go to England in one of the Ships lying by Westopher, after his answer I shall endeavour to go to Williamsburgh to take my leave, and to assure yor: Excellency that I will ever be Sr:

p45

Of yor: Excell:cys

The most humble and

most Obedient

yr 15th of ffeb:y 1700/1701 Oliver De La Mare

To his Ex:cy ffrancis Nicholson Esqr

his Mayties Lt & Gov:r Genll of Virg:a

at Williamsburgh —

True Copy Test

DEPOSITED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

A List of the Refugees who are to receive of the Miller of ffalling Creeke Mill one Bushell a head of Indian Meale monthly as Settled at or about King Williams Town to begin in ffebry 1700/1 ~

Mr De jeux Philipe & his wife	3
Mallet & his wife	2
Moulin & his wife	2
Jonthier, Garey, & Chastain	3
Nicod, Dutoy & Minot	3
Jouany & his wife	2
Gaury, his wife & one Child	3
Tho Constantine	1
ffaury, his Brother & 2 Sisters	4
Tillon, Tignaw, & Bilboa	3
Laureau, Parontes & his Sister	3
Bazil, Voyer & his wife	3
The two Gourdonnes	2
Gowry & his wife	2
Guichet & Panetier	2
Savin & his Mother	2
Chamber, his wife & Perin	3
Matton, his wife & her ffather	3
Brousse, his son & Corme	3
Arnaud & his wife	2 — 51
Chataine & 5 Children	6 — 46
Godriel, Lavigne & Saye	3
Chenas & Augustin Symond	2
Verace & his wife	2
Soblet his wife & 5 Children	7
Verry & Gigon	2
Katherine Bellet	1
Guerin & Sassin	2
Chatineer his wife & one Child	3
Jouin & his wife	2
Du Pontra & Cupper	2
Bernard his wife & Cabins	3
Richard & his wife	2

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Morel his wife & one Child	3	
Cantepie & Coastra	2	
Lefebure, Martin & Robert	3	
Oran his wife & one Child	3	
Michel & his wife	2	
Le Vilain & Remy	2	
ffoix, his wife &, 4 Children	6	
Sobriche, his wife & seven Children	9	
Hugon & Le Roux	2	
Bessard, his wife & three Children	5	
Durand & his wife	2	
Cloquet Du Puy, Joseph & Brooke	4	
Chabran & his wife	2	
Chinandan his wife & 2 Children	4	
Des Rousseau & Mousset	2	
Labadie Castige Roussell de Logny & Mazel	5	
Legrand his wife & six Children	8	
Malande & three Children	4	
Richet, his wife & 2 Children	4	
Corbel & Benduran	2	
Riare, his wife & 2 Children	4	
Desfontain & his wife	2	
Baudry Hugo & Prevost	3	
Grion his wife & one Child	3	
Riviole Ramberg & De Launay	3	
ffleurnois his wife & three Children	5	
Jourdan & his wife	2	
Vereiiil, his wife & 5 Children	7	
Broiiet his wife & 7 Children	9	200
La Mare his wife & Petit	3	
Cavalier his wife & one Child	3	
Gerner his wife & 3 Children	5	
Samuel his wife & 2 Children	4	
Durand Boignan Morizel	3	
In all	218	

If any of the above named don't Settle above or leave their Settlemt. or dye, their names are to be blotted out upon the advices of Mr. de Joux or Philipe given every month to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the said Miller who is desired to distribute unto them by turns such Meale as he shall have for them without partiality & so doing he shall oblige his Servt

Oliver De la Mucce

At Capt Webbs house
this 4th ffebry 1709/

A true Copy Test

Rolle des ffrancois Suisses Genevois Alemans et flamans Embarques dans le navire nommé le Nasseau pour aller a La Virginie —

Monsr Latane Ministre, Madme Sa femme un Enfan Une Servante	4
Messrs Daniel Braban, Sa femme, 3 Enfans, 1 Garcon	6
Jean Pierre gargeau, Sa femme, 3 Enfans	5
Jacob Amonet, Sa femme, 4 Enfans	6
Paul papin	1
Jean Leroy	1
Jacques Lavaze	1
Jean Dubosq	1
Catherine Bazel et unne fille	2
Ester Lefebre	1
Estér Martin & un Enfan	2
ffrancois Ribot	1
Joseph Molnie, sa femme	2
Leon Anquesté Charetie, sa femme	2
Jean Barachin, Sa femme	2
Joseph Caillan & sa femme	2
Jean Dauphin	1
Jean Bellin	1
Marguentte Gautie	1
Marie Mallet	1
Thomas Deneille	1
Jacques Mscan et Sa femme	2
	46

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p 48

Nombre de l'autre costé	46
Jean Thomas & sa femme	2
Jean Robert, sa femme et une fille	3
Alexander Madony	1
Noel Richemon & sa femme	2
Jean Fonnelle & sa femme	2
Esteenne Bocar, sa femme & 2 Enfans	4
Jacques fradet	1
Gabriel Maupain, sa femme & 3 Enfans	5
Jacob Sponge & sa femme	2
Peter Dunan	1
Jacques Herson	1
Jean Chaperon	1
Francois Felsan	1
Jean Prain	1
Salomon Janiere & sa femme	2
Pierre Odias	1
Jean ffronton	1
Pierre ffere, sa femme & un Enfan	3
Francois Gaufan, sa femme & sa fille	3
Lazare Lalaniere & sa femme	2
Jean Belloc	1
Jacques Delniel	1
Salomon Bricon & sa femme	2
Glaude Barbe & sa femme	2
Estienne Dehors	1
henry borneau	1
Daniel fferran	1
Jean Gomar sa femme & 5 Enfans	7
Jean Rousset	1
Pierre Montagut	1
Alexandre Vallau	1
Salomon Goudemay & sa femme	2
Louis Girardeau	1
Daniel Dousseau	1
Michael Cahaigne	1
Daniel Dnual	1
Corneilhe Prampain	1
Paul Courtillat	1
Pierre Desmaizeaux	1
Jean Velas Lorange, sa femme & vn Enfan	3
Jean Egarnea	1
Pierre Gueraux	1
Anthoine Lalone	1
Matthieu Bonsergent & sa femme	2
	121

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Nombre de l'autre costé	121
Paul Leroy & sa femme	2
Bernard Lamisse & sa femme	2
Francois Charpantier & sa femme	2
Jean Surin	1
Jacques Lemarechand	1
Isaac Bonveller	1
Melkier de Vallons	1
Isaac Dehay	1
Abraham Leroy	1
Joseph Berrard & sa femme	2
Charles Permantie	1
Emanuel Langlade	1
Jean Ohnier	1
Charles Charier	1
Sebastien Prenoteau	1
Francois Delpus	1
Henry Collie sa femme & un Enfan	3
Estienne Cheneau & sa femme	2
Daniel Duchenun & sa femme	2
Daniel Gueraud, sa femme & 4 Enfans	6
Jean Soulie sa femme & 3 Enfans	5
Nicholas Duere & sa femme	2
Jean Noel Lenasseur & sa femme	2
Rebecá Poctevin	1
Louis Losane, sa femme & 2 Enfans	4
Elizabet Lurieu	1
Jean Boyé Surgan	1
Marie Catherine Lecoun	1
Jean Fourquaran & sa femme	2
Elizabet Morel	1
Pierre Balarso	1
Paul Legoner	1
	177

Swisses./

Jean Jacques faizant	1
Jacob Cigle	1
Pierre Stinflit	1
Only Lumery	1
Madame Herbert 4 Demoiselles ses filles	5
	9

Genevois.

Jean Pasteur	1
Dupuy	1
Charles pasteur & sa femme	2
Elizabet Bayer - Alamonde	1
Marie Helmes Yanvelle flamande	1
	6
	177
	9
Total	192

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p 30 Virginia ffs:

Delivered to the ffrench Refugees on the Charitable

Subscriptions of severall persons ~

At falling Creek 266 Bushels of Indian Corne besides privat donations, Quantity not known whether of Corn nor wheat, Capt. Webb for Beeves & Corn to Mons^{r}. de Joux Company, & Corn delivered Mons^{r} de Joux Company from Mrs Kennons Mill (10 Bushells by Capt Webbs note) & ever since their arrivall by mine, quantity not knowne.

Two horses for their use	£ 10
Two Beeves of 4 & 5 years old	6
At my Store at Brâhuttee for Nailes about	11
At Westopher 12 Hatchets, hoes, Spades, &c about	6 or 7^{li}

Besides money, meal, ffish, Corne, & wheat given by severall Charitable persons Quantity not knowne to

Wm Byrd.

Memorandum Cash paid by severall for the use of the french Refugees.

By his Excellency	50	
By Mr Commissary Blair	5	
By Mr Benj^{a} Harrison	5	
By Coll Randolph	5	
By Mr ffowlis	2 : 10	8
By Mr John Herbert	10	
By Mr Miles Cary	1	
	£ 78 : 10	

Besides severall Summes given in to be collected at my Stores, where they are to have Credit for the same ~

W Byrd.

More given by his Excellency to Mons^{r} De Joux Company that came in with him ~ 25 : 0

W Byrd.

More given for the use of the Refugees (viz^{t})

By Steph: Jouace to Mr Sailly	4	
To one Badoüit	1	
To another	10	6
To those that were left at James Towne		
4 Barrells of Corne		

By Mr Lewis Burwell 12 Bushels of Wheat
Item by the same 5 bushels of Corne.

Copy Test

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virginia ss:

At a Councill held at his Majties Royall Colledge of William and Mary December: 27th: 1700 —

Present

his Excellcy in Councill —

It is the Opinion & advice of the Counci that it is for his Majties Service and the Interest of this his Majties Colony & Dominion that his Excellency / do represent to his Majtie the present State of the ffrench protestant Refugees and the poverty and disability of the Country, and to address his Majesty that no more of them may be sent in — A51

At a Councill held at the honble Mr Auditr Byrds March 9th 1700 —

Present

his Excellency in Council —

Ordered that a proclamation issue to the severall Countyes of this his Majties Colony & Dominion of Virginia requiring ye Burgesses of each respective County to call in ye Briefs with the Subscriptions & Donations given to the relieфe of ye french protestant Refugees, And yt they returne an Acct thereof to the honble Mr Auditr Byrd & Benja Harrison Esqr who are appointed to distribute the same for the Support of the aforesaid ffrench Refugees —

Whereas severall ffrench Protestant Refugees are lately arrived in York River in the Nassaw Capt ... Tragian Comander concerning whom his Excellency hath reed no

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

particular intelligence or Comands from his most Sacred Majtie Save only a Letter from the Lord Bishop of London concerning one Mr Latiné who comes in the quality of a Minister, and one other Letter from Mr Blaithwayte concerning one John Boyer a french Gent. And the aforesaid french Refugees makeing no application nor proposalls to the Government in their owne behalfe, his Excellency & his Majties hontle Council commserateing their poor & low Condition and willing as much as in them lies to find means for their present Support—

Do thereupon Orde- that such & so many of them as are willing to go & Inhabit at ye Manahin Town where severall french are already Setled, may & shall receive reliefe from the Contributions given or hereafter to be given towards the Support & maintenance of such as shall there Inhabit, and that such & so many of them as are not willing to go thither be Sycenced and permitted to disperse themselves amongst ye Inhabitants of this Country to provide for their necessary Support untill further Order shall be therein taken; And it is further Ordered that a Copy of the last Briefe be sent to Capt Tragian & the french Minister to be published amongst them—

March: 10th: 1700./

His Excellency & the hontle Council do recomend to Lt Coll William Randolph and Capt Silas Webb from time to time to make enquiry into the State & Condition of the ffrench Refugees inhabiting at the Manahin Towne & parts adjacent, and Communicate the same to his Excellency, and always to Exhort the aforesaid french Refugees to live in entire peace and concord.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

This Charterparty Indented made the Third day of December Anno Dom 1700, and in the Twelfth year of the Raigne of our Soveraigne Lord William the Third King of England &c. Between Sr William Phipard of the Town of Pool in the County of Dorset Knight Owner of the Ship called the Nassaw of Pool of the burthen of five hundred Tuns or thereabouts now in the River of Thames of the one part, and Moses Jaqueau, Isaac Bellet, Matthew Perodin, Abraham Perodin, Peter Bouet, and John Hamilton all of London Merchants of the other part witnesseth That (for the Consideracon hereunder mencoed) the said Owner doth hereby for himselfe his Execrs & Admrs Covenant grant & agree to and with the said Moses Jaqueau, Isaac Bellet, Matthew Perodin, Abraham Perodin, Peter Bouvot, and John Hamilton their Execrs & Assignes as followeth (viz.) That by the fifth day of this Instant month of December the said Ship shall at the said Owners charge be fitted & Equipped with all stores requisite for the voyage hereunder menconed, and also at yr like Costs & Charges be victualled for carrying the passengers hereunder menconed to James Towne in Virginia with the same sort of provision as those of the Ships Company, and that the said Ship shall by the said fifth day of this instant December at the Costs & Charges of the said Owner be fitted and have fixed and made ready convenient Lodgings or Cabbins for the said passengers for two in an appartment, or with hammocks to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

hold and carry at least One hundred and fifty in number, and shall stay at or near Blackwall three dayes after the said fifth day of this instant December to receive and take in all such french passengers with their apparell and household goods as the said Moses Jagneau, Isaac Bellet, Matthew Perodin, Abraham Perodin, Peter Bouvet, and John Hamilton or their Assignes shall please to send on board her so many as she can conveniently carry, and with them or as many of them as shall be willing to goe shall then as wind and weather will permit Saile and make the best of her way directly unto Jamies Towne in Virginia to the usuall place of Ships unlading there, and there Set and carry on Shoar all the said passengers with their said goods brought thither, and so End her said Employment, the dangers of the Seas and Enemies alwayes Excepted; and that the Master of the said Ship shall daily from the time of the said passengers coming on board at Blackwall as aforesaid during all their said passage to Jamies Towne aforesaid allow and give them the said passengers the like or Customary daily allowance as is and shall be given and allowed to the Ships Company in Messes, and deliver in the presence of the said Master and Overseers of the said passengers every Munday morning weekly dureing the said passage to the said passengers the said full allowance in bread Butter and Cheese for that week, the rest of their provisions being to be distributed

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

amongst them daily as the ships Company shall be and
in the same manner, and that if the said Ship shall
put into any Port or place by contrary wind in ther p53
said passage., and that any of the said Passengers shall be
on Shoar, them the said Ship shall stay for their return.
:ing on board four and tiventy hours in the whole
after the wind shall be fair to Saile forward if so re.
required by ye Overseers of the said passengers, and send the
ship's boats on shoar to bring them off. after which four and
tiventy hours the Ship to have liberty to proceed, and if any
of the said passengers shall be se on Shoar shall not be
willing to returne on board, the said Master shall protest
against them if soe required by the said Overseers. And
the said Moses Jaqueau, Isaac Billet, Matthew Perodin,
Abraham Perodin, Peter Bouvot, and John Hamilton for the
Considerations aforesd do hereby for themselves their Exects
& Admts Covenant & agree to & with the sd Owner his Exects
Admts & Assignes That they the said Moses Jaqueau, Isaac Billet,
Matthew Perodin, Abraham Perodin, Peter Bouvot & John Hamil.
:ton or their Assignes shall & will within three dayes after
the sd fifth day of this instant December send on board
the sd Ship at Blackwall aforesd at least the Number of
One hundred & fifty french passengers, if not more, and
upon Shipping such passengers shall & will truly pay or
cause to be paid unto the said Owner his Exects or As.
:signes freight for their sd passage and provisions to

PERMISSION FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

James Towne aforesd, and for other the premisses to be performed by the sd Owner &c & for them as aforesd at & after the rate of five pounds Sterling p head for each passenger so Shipped &. at least for the Number of One hundred & fifty Certain, alwayes reckoning & accounting two passengers under ye Age of twelve yeares each to go & be paid freight for as but one passenger Lastly it is provided & agreed, that after the three dayes above mencoued for takeing in the sd passengers at London shall be expired, it shall be lawfull for the said Ship to proceed on her Voyage with what Number of them as shall be then on board, without staying longer, and if ye Number then on board shall not amount to One hundred & fifty, the sd Moses Jaqueau, Isaac Bellet, Matthew Perodin, Abraham Perodin, Peter Bouvet, & John Hamilton or their Assignes shall pay to the sd Owner or his Ass: before the Ships departure freight for the passage of One hundred & fifty passengers Seven hundred & fifty pounds And to the performance of all & singular the Clauses Covenants & agreements herein contained wch on the part & behalfe of the sd Owner his Excrs Admrs & Ass: are & ought to be done kept & performed - The sd Owner bindeth himselfe his Excrs & Admrs and especially the sd Shipp her freight, Tackle, Apparell, & furniture unto the said Moses Jaqueau, Isaac Bellet, Matthew Perodin, Abraham Perodin, Peter Bouvet & John Hamilton their Excrs Admrs

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

& Ass: in the Sume or penalty of One thousand five hundred pounds of lawfull money of / England firmly p 54
by these presents And to the performance of all & singu-
lar the Clauses Covenants & agreemts herein contained
wch on yr parts & behalfes of the sd Moses Jaqueau Isaac
Bellet, Matthew Perodin Abraham Perodin, Peter Bouvot, &
John Hamilton their Exects Admts & Ass: are & ought to be
done, kept, paid, & performed, The sd Moses Jaqueau, Isaac
Bellet, Matthew Perodin, Abraham Perodin, Peter Bouvot
& John Hamilton bind themselves their Exects & Admts and
every of them joyntly & severally unto the sd Owner his
Exects Admts & Assignes in the like Sume or penalty of One
Thousand five hundred pounds of lawfull money of England
firmly by these presents In witnesse whereof the sd parties
have hereunto interchangeably put their hands and Seales in
London the day month & year first above written

Memorandum It is agreed That although it is mention-
ed that the passengers shall have the same allowance of
provisions as the Ships Company, It is the intent & mean-
ing of the sd parties, yt they shall have the allowance as
followeth (virt) to every passenger above the age of six yeares
to have Seven pounds of Bread every weeke, & to a Mess Eight
passengers in a Mess, & to have two peeces of porke at 2 pounds
each peece five dayes in a week with peas, and two dayes in
a week to have two four pound peeces of Beefe a day & pease

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

or one four pound peece of Beefe w^th a pudding, with peas, and at any time if it shall happen that they are not willing the Kettle should be boyled, or by bad weather cannot, In such case every passenger shall have one pound of Cheese every such day, and such Children as are under Six years of Age to have such allowance in flower, Oatmeal, Fruit, Sugar, & Butter as the Overseers of them shall Judge convenient.

M: Jaqueau — 0

I: Bellet — 0

M: Perraudin — 0

Peter Bouvet — 0

John Hamilton 0

Sealed & Dild being first duly Stamped
in the presence of
John Clarke, George Wharton, W: Boteler Nots —

This is a true Copy of the Originall,
which after Comparing I attest,
London the 4^th December 1700

W. Boteler. Not Pub
Dec^r 4^th 1700.

December y^e 3^d 1700 Reed of Mess^rs. Moses Jaqueau, Isaac Bellet, Matthew Perodin, Abraham Perodin, Peter Bouvet and John Hamilton y^e sume of Eight hundred Ninety five pounds Ten shillings in full for the passage of One hundred and Ninety Seven ffrench passengers to James Town in Virginia Reed ^p Will: Phippard } 892 : 10 : 00 (£ s d)

Witnesse John Clarke —
Wm Boteler Nots. Geo: Marton.

Dionisius Wright

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

The State of the ffrench Refugees. —

10 & 11th May 1701.

The 10th of May last I with Coll. Randolph Capt Epes Capt Webb &c. went up to the new Settlements of ye ffrench Refugees at ye Manacan Towne, Wee visited about Seventy of their Hutts being most of ym very mean, there being upwards of ffourty of ym betwixt ye two Creeks which is abt four Miles along on ye River & have cleared all ye Old Manacan ffields for near three Miles together, as also Some others (who came thither last ffall as Blackman told us) have cleared new Grounds towards ye Lower Creeke, & done more work than they that went thither first; they have all of them some Garden trade, & have planted Corne but few of them had broke up their ground or Wed the same, Whereupon I sent for most of ym & told ym they must not expect to enjoy yt Land unless they would Endeavour to Improve it, & if they make no Corne for their Subsistance next year, they could not expect any farther relief from ye Country. Monsr de Joux promised at their next meeting to acquaint ym all wth what I said, & to indeavour to Stir them up, to be diligent in Weeding & Securing their Corne & Wheat; of wch latter there are many small patches, but some is over-run wth Weeds, & the horses (of wch they have Severall wth some Cows) have Spoiled more, Most of ym promise faire, Indeed they are very poor, & I am not able to Supply ym wth Corne

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

(they being about 250 last Month) having bought up all in these two Countys, & not having recd one months provision from all ye other Countys, there being some in ye Isle of Wight, but cannot hire any to fetch itt, There are above twenty familys Seated for four or five mile below the Lower Creeke & have clear'd small plantations, but few of ym had broke up their grounds. Wee went up to ye Coal wch is not above a Mile &, a halfe from their Settlemt on the great Upper Creek: wch rissing very high in great raines hath Washed away the Banke that the Coale lyes bare, otherwise its very deep in the Earth the Land being very high, & near the Surface is plenty of Slate; Tho these people are very poore, yett they seem very Cheerfull, & are (as farr as wee could Learne) very Healthy, all they seem to desire is that they might have Bread enough, Wee lodged there that night, and returnd the New Road. I caused to be Marked wch is an Extraordinary Level & dry way, & leads either to ye ffalls or ye Mill a very good well beaten path for Carts &c.

W Byrd.

Vera Copia

Test.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p 56

The clause of a Letter to his Exc.y from Geo: Mason Cott: & Comand.r in chief of all ye Militia horse, and foot in y.e County of Stafford dated 28 Oct.r 1701

S.r:

Wee have no news in these parts only that ye ffrench Refugees is most of them gone to Maryland & have left an ill distemper behind them ye bloody flux w.ch has affected some of o.r neighbours the ffrench Refugees great friend Cott: filifugh dyed tuesday ye 21.st at night

A List of ye ffrench Refugees that are settled at ye Manniachin Town are as follows

In ye first shipp

Mr Philip & his wife	2
Mr Pet.r Chatin & his wife & three children	5
Mr Abrah: Nicod, Mr Char: Saillee	2
Step: Mallott, his wife, Gulle, Mullin	4
Jno Garey & his wife, Step: Chastaine & his wife	4
Pet.r Vesey & his wife, Jno Joanni & his wife	4
Minst & his wife, Gauvey & his wife	4
Bilbeau & his wife, ffauve, his bro & sister	5
Parento & his wife, Leverro, Gillau	4
Voyer and his wife, Pet.r Gauvey & his wife	4
John Say, Pautier	2
Chamborin & his wife	2
Morret & his wife	2
Pet.r Perry, Mallon his wife & father	4
Brouse & one child & corsen.	3
Cabarmo & his wife, Imbart & his wife	4
Basin, Vigne, & Garrun	3
Chatagnier his wife & 1 child	3
Dutant, Bernard & his wife	3
Cath: Billet, Sublet, his wife & 4 children	7
Morell & his wife & one child	3
Countpie	1
Veras and his wife	2
Isaac Vesey	1
John Buff Durlow & Lucadoce	3
	81

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

The names of such as came in ye second ship.

Mr. Benj[a] De Foue	1
Barel his wife & one child	3
Govin & his wife	2
Joshua Pellit	1
Alocastres	1
John Gens, Timothy Russ	2
Isaac Lefavour & his wife, & John Martin	3
John Verner & his wife, & Moshall	3
Remy & his wife, Gavaud & his wife	4
Villam & his wife & Shalron	3
Abrah, Befour, his wife & 4 Children	6
Jasper Subus, his wife & 11 Children	6
	35

all & every ye persons hereun before menconed are seated be:tween ye Creeks (except Duclos & Lucadou who came also in ye first ship and are settled on ye other side ye 3d Creek And these that follows are likewise seated between ye 3d Creeks but came in ye third ship (viz[t])

Rapine his wife & 2 children	4
Fran: Bevon Gillain	2
Treyon, his wife & 1 child below ye Creek	3
	9

The names of those that came in the fourth ship, and are also settled between ye Creekes -

Buffo, Shulu, his wife, & 3 children	6
Lucias and his wife	2
Chevas & 2 children	3
Vallant	1
Jasant	1
John Pastour	1
Mary	1
Leground	1
Robert, his wife & one child	3
Mocks his wife & one child	3
Lamas	1
	23

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

p58

A List of such as came in ye second & fourth shipp,
And that are seated below ye Creeks are as follows

In ye Second ship

Greordocco	1
Jno Bochard, his wife & 3 children	5
Dan: Bluet & 2 children	3
Peter Mussot & his wife & Misar Brock	3
Jos: Oliver, Po: Leastee, & Jno Marsarac	3
Jfra: Clapy, & Leground & 3 children	5
Rich: Mac, his wife & 2 children	4
Sam: Huntseeker his wife & 2 children	4
Jfra: Dweon, Antho: Bonion & Prove	3
Mallor & 1 child	2
Dufountaine his wife & 1 child	3
Jasper Gardner his wife & 3 children	5
	41

In the fourth shipp

John Leroy	1
Booker, his wife & 1 child	3
Coullon & his wife	2
	6

below ye Creek	Merchant Saillee his wife & 2 children	4
	and a negro woman	1
	Anth Obray between ye Creeks	1
		6

these 2 persons last menconed came from New York

David Ministres & his wife not gone up falling Creek 2

In all

81
35
9
23
41
6
6
2

In all 203

Nov: 10th 1701

Wm Byrd

Copa Test

Dionisius Wright

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed N°. 29 / Virginia

A Collection of all Matters
relating to the French Refugees.

C referred to in Coll: Nicholson's
Letter of ye 2d: Decr. 1701.

Recd: Jan:ry 31th: } 1701
Read

Entred fo: 171
G. 35

ACCESSION FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

DOCUMENTS FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N° 5 Duplicat

Virg.a March

ye 6th 1702

Rolle Generall des peuples Etablis a Manatan dowr

27 (XXV)

2. Mallat et Sa femme – Maison de Blabords
4. Champagn his wife two Children Cabine
2. Moulins his wife Cabine
3. Farey his Wife one Child M Blabords
2. Chastain his Wife M Blabords
3. Dutort his Wife one Child
1. Nicod M Blapboards
2. Jeannis his Wife M blabord
3. Gorij his Wife one Child M Blabords
2. Bibebo his Wife Cabine
3. Faurre two Children Cabine
2. parante his Wife Cabine
5. Seurans his Wife 3 Children
1. Tillon – Cabine –
3. Voye his Wife one Child Cabine
3. Durell his Wife one Child M Blabords
2. Gorij Lorimans his Wife Cabine
1. pranele Cabine –
5. Arnouet his Wife 3 Children il viuet
2. Moriet his Wife Cabine
4. Kapine his Wife 2 Children M Blabords
2. Chandon his Wife M Blabords
2. pierre his Wife M Blabords

3. Mallor his Wife one Child M Clabords

2. Browse one Child M Clabords

2. Calvanij his Wife

5. Guerran his Wife 3 Children

5. M Chastain M Clabords his Wife 3 Children

1. Cornu — M Clabords

1. Jean Saye — — —

2. Imber Cabine his Wife

5. Soullie his Wife 3 Children

1. Vigne Cabine —

[illegible] 1. Gaicrein

1. Petit

2. Verasse M Clabords his Wife

3. Chatagne his Wife one Child

4. Sassin M Clabords his Wife Mother and Sister

1. Dutart M Clapboards

2. Jouen M Clabords his Wife one Child

2. Richard Cabine his Wife

6. Sablet Cabine his Wife 4 Children

3. Morrell M de Clabords his Wife one Child

3. Bellard Cabine his Wife one Child

1. Cantejie M de Clabords sick

2. Jouville M de Clapboards his Wife

1. Hugo Cabine sick

1. Theodore Cabine na point parru

1. Roux Cabine na point parru

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

3. Hebert Cabine his Wife one Child

3. Mallant Cabine his Wife one Child

2. Le fevre M de Clabords his Wife

1. Martin na point paru

3. Trion etoit au Moulin Cabine his Wife one Child

5. Bollard Cabine his Wife 3 Children

2. Blovett Cabine one Child na point paru

2. Michell M de Clapboards his wife

1. fillatt Cabine

2. Vilain M de Clabords his Wife

2. Mercelmo M de Clabords his Wife nas pas bitoy monte

2. Remy Cabine his Wife

2. Grivandan Cabine his Wife

1. Benjin Cabine ni point paru

1. Chabran Cabine six

2. Malards Cabine one Child na point paru

2. Breton Cabine his Wife

1. Landefice L'anus

7. Le foux Cabine his Wife 5 Children

5. Sobriche M de Clabords his Wife 3 Children (P 3)

1. Mason Cabine six

1. Gonthier na point paru

1. Colaper Cabine na point paru

1. Brock Cabine na point paru

1. Casligo Cabine na point paru

1. Mayell Cabine six —

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

1. Marche —
2. Peches Cabine his Wife na point pare
1. Perrett Cabine na point pare
4 Samuel Cabine his wife 2 Children
4 Fuladon Cabine
1. Lerand Cabine
1. Pastier na point pare
3. Pastier his Wife one Child
1. Leileis Mason de Clabourds na point pare
1 Bognan
1. Lugon
1. Gircint
1. Langanfand
1. Hailand na point pare
faisant Cabine na point pare
1. Mr Aubery Mde de Clabrards venu de nowl York
1. Mr. Lejeux
2. Mr Phillips his Wife
1. Very one Child
4. Mr Sale his Wife 2 Children na point pare
venu de nouvl York ...

[illegible] Endorsed No 5) Virginia — / List of French Refugees / Settled at Manikin Town in / Virginia / referred to in Mr Hollis's Letter. Letter / of ye 21th March 1701 / Read 29th May } 1702
Entred fo 217 / H. M. Read 22d July }

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N° 30

Virginia ss

A Collection of several matters relating to the French Refugees from the 12th of March 170½.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

At a Council held at his Matys Royall Colledge of William & Mary. March ye 12th. 1702

Present

His Excellency in Council

His Exy acquainted ye honble Council yt he had been lately at ye Manikin Town where he had recd Severall Petitions from ye french Refugees inhabiting there relating to private differences amongst themselves Upon Consideration whereof it is thought absolutely ne-cessary that Some persons be appointed as Magis-trates to govern ye Said Refugees and determine Such Cases. Therefore

Ordered, that Pursuant to a former order of Council dated ye 11th of 9br 1701 ye honble Wm Byrd Edmd Jennings & Benja Harrison Esqrs and Mr Benja Harrison Council for ye King do meet with all Convenient Speed, and draw up and prepare a Comicon to be Signed by his Exy Impowering Mr ___ Chatin and Mr Abraham Nicod to Execute Such powers and authoritys as by ye abovesaid order is directed.

Upon ye Pticon of Mons de Joux Minister and other ye Vestry men amongst ye french refugees at ye Manakin Town praying that Mr Charles de Sailly may be ordered to give acctt of Sevll Summes of money by him rcd in London for ye use of ye Said Refugees and for building of a Church.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Ordered that a Copy of ye Said Petition be Sent to ye Said Charles de Sailly & yt he return an answer thereto at ye next meeting of ye Council. —

The Petition of ye french Refugees relating to yt laying out their Land at ye Manakin Town is referred till Such time as yt Survey of ye Said Land be returned.

His Exy laid before the Council a letter wch he recd from Messrs Micajah Perry Thomas Lane and Richard Perry Merchts in London dated the 28th October 1701. intimating that by order of his Grace of Canterbury and ye Lord Bp of London they had Consigned to his Exy a Cargo of goods for ye account and relief of ye french refugees wch Said Cargo was to be disposed of by his Exy as he should finde most for ye Genll good of those Refugees the whole amounting to £506: 0: 11 and his Exy asking ye advice of ye Council what was most fitt to be done with ye Said Cargo it being now arrived in ye ship Perry & Lane; Upon Examining ye Invoyce It is ye opinion of ye honble Council yt ye Said Cargo consists of Such goods as cannot possibly be distributed amongst ye Said Refugees in a due and regular proportion. And yt if ye Said goods were disposed of and ye money arising therefrom applyed towards purchasing Stocks of Cattle &c and other things wch ye said Refugees do or may hereafter more immediately Stand in need of It would be much more for their good & advantage Therefore

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

3:v

Ordered that ye Said Cargo be Sold to such persons as shall offer most for the Same. And for ye more advantageous disposall thereof, It is ordered yt ye Gtt of ye Councill do Send to ye Collector and Navall officer of each district in this his Matys Colony ~~and Dominion~~ a Copy of the Invoyce of ye Said goods with an Advertisemt thereon to be published by them giving notice yt they are to be Sold to any Pson who Shall offer most for ye same in Redy Mony or bills of Exchange. And yt any person who hath a mind to purchase ye Said Cargo may apply themselves to the Gtt of the Council who is hereby authorized to receive their proposalls and to dispose of ye said Cargo to the person offering most for ye Same. And in Case no person shall be found to purchase ye Same for ready money. It is ye opinion of this Matys Honble Council that any person who Shall pay in hand Such a Sum as Shall be agreed upon (not under five hundred pounds) either in money or bills of Excha: shall be allowed a year or two to pay ye remainder he giving good Security for ye Same.

Ordered yt it be recommended to ye Honble Coll. Wm Byrd to desire Capt. Morgan to keep ye Said goods on board as long as Conveniently may be and if he cannot keep ye Same yt then ye Said Coll Wm Byrd do hire a ware house for ye Security of ye said Cargo until

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

sruch time as it may be disposed of.

At a Counsel held at his Matys Royall Colledge of Wm & Mary April 2d 1702

Present

His Excellency in Counsel.

Upon reading the order for disposing of ye Cargo Sent in for ye french Refugees there being no offer yet made for the same notwithstanding the Publick intimacons given of its being to be Sold. It is ordered that ye Clk of ye Counsel Sett up a Copy of ye Invoyce in ye Gentl Court house the first day of ye next genll Court with an advertisemt yt ye Said Cargo will be Exposed to Publick Sale on Monday ye fifth day of ye Said Court to ye end all persons who are minded to purchase ye Same may attend accordingly

At a Counsel held at his Matys Royall Colledge of William and Mary Aprill 25th 1702

Present

His Exy in Counsel

Whereas ye Cargo Sent in for ye french protestant Refugees remains yett undisposed of notwithstanding ye Care that has been taken for Selling the Same and ye Said refugees by a letter to his Exy this day laid before ye Counsel having represented their great want

of Some Supply out of ye Same: It is thereupon re-
-commended to ye honble Coll. Wm Byrd to use his En-
-deavours for disposing of ye Said Cargo to ye best ad-
-vantage and that he report his proceedings therein to
ye next meeting of ye Counsil to ye end it may be con-
-sidered how ye money arising therefrom may be made
most usefull to ye Said refugees

[p 3] At a Gentl Assembly &a

Thursday May ye 21st: 1702

Ordered

That ye Clk of ye Gentl Assembly carry ye fol-
-lowing message to the house of Burgs:

By his Excy and ye honble Council

Mr. Speaker and Gent of ye

house of Burgesses

His Excy and ye honble Council having before
them a Peticon of ye french refugees inhabiting at ye
Manikin Town complaining of ye unequall laying out
their lands and desiring leave to take up more and also
a Peticon of ye Said refugees desiring that leave may be
given to Severall other french refugees lately arrived here
to Settle among them with ye Same priviledge as is en-
-joyed by those already settled there being a proposal of
Solomon De la Isa a french Refugee lately Come from Eng-
-land presented this day to his Excy and the honble

DERIVED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Council. Upon Consideration of ye Said Sevtl papers and of that part of Mons.r De la Leus proposal intimating yt Sevtl other french Refugees are desirous to Come and Settle here his Exc.y & ye hon.ble Council do here Send ye Said Pet.cons and proposalls wth ye Platt of ye Manikin Town to ye house of Burg.s and desire their opinion whether it is not Convenient yt ye bounds and quantity of ye land to be allowed for ye french Settlemt at Manakin Town (wch by act of assembly is erected into a distinct parish) be ascertained and what number of those french Refugees may be Conveniently permitted to Settle there? how- such as shall Settle there can be qualifyed to hold ye Said Land? and what may be ye easiest way to Ensure ye Same to them.

Tuesday May 26 1702

A message to his Exc.y and ye hon.ble Council by Mr. Wm Leigh & others

May it Please your Exc.y and hon.rs

Wee are Commanded by ye house of Burg.s to de- liver ye resolves of ye house to such of your Exc.ys and hon.rs propositions as are not already answered

Which ye said Mr Leigh delivered in at ye table where ye Same was read as follows

By ye house of Burgesses

May

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

May it Please your Exᶜʸ and Hon.ˢ

As to ye first part of your message on ye 21.st Instant concerning the french refugees bounds and quan-titys of Land to be allowed for ye french Settlemt at ye Manikin Town and parts adjacent wee are of opinion yt ye Same be allowed & ascertained according to his Matys letter dated at Kensington ye 18th March 1699

As to ye 2d part of ye Said Message desiring ye opinion of ye house what number of ye french re-fugees may conveniently be permitted to Settle at ye Manakin Town wee Submitt ye Same to yor Exᶜʸ and ye honble Counsel to act therein as you think fitt.

[1 4

As to ye third part of ye Said Message desiring ye opinion of ye house how such as Settle at ye Mana-kin Town can be qualifyed to hold ye Said Land and what may be the easiest way to Ensure the Same to them — Wee are of opinion that such of ye Said Re-fugees as shall Settle at ye Said Manikin Town shall hold their Said Land as the rest of his Matys Subjects in this Colony and Dominion do.

At a Counsil held at his Matys Royall Colledge of Wm & Mary May 28th 1702

Present-

His Exᶜʸ in Counsel

Upon reading at this board the resolves of ye house

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of Burg^{s} upon ye Propositions made by his Ex^{cy} and ye hon^{ble} Council concerning ye french refugees inhabiting at ye Manitou Town his Excellency and the hon^{ble} Council being informed that Mons^{r} de Sailly and Sev^{ll} french refugees lately arived attended they were called in And the Said Resolves read to them in the following words Viz^{t} "As to ye first part . . . . . .

[Three paragraphs as on the facing page of this transcript; ending with the words:- "Dominion do."]

And for as much as M^{r} Solomon de la lew a french Refugee lately arrived from England and also Sev^{ll} others who lately Came into this Country in the ship Nassau have made applicacon for leave to settle att ye Manitou Town It is the opinion of ye Council and accordingly

Ordered that leave be given to ye said Solomon de la lew and ye french Refugees lately arrived in Capt^{n} Tregian to Settle amongst ye other french at Manatou Town with ye Same priviledges as those already Seated there do Enjoy.

And it is further ordered that Mons^{r} Charles de Saillie M^{r} Abram Saillie and M^{r} Solomon de la lew acquaint ye other french refugees y^{t} in order to qualifye them to hold ye land allowed them they must petition

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

for naturalizacon to ye next Session of Assembly.

Mr Auditor Byrd being by order of Counci of ye 25th of April last impowered to Sell and dispose of ye Cargo Sent in for the french Refugees and making report to his Excy and ye honble Council this day yt no offer had yett been made for ye Same

Ordered that Mr Auditor Byrd take ye said Goods at first Cost according to ye Invoyce and keep ye money in his hands till next meeting of Counci.

[p.5]

At a Counci held at his Matys Royall College of William and Mary June 23. 1702.

Present

His Excellency in Council

Upon considering how ye money arising by ye Sale of ye Cargo Sent in for ye french Refugees may be employed in ye most usefull manner for ye Gentt advantage of their Settlement- It is this day ordered in Council yt Mr Auditor Byrd lay out ye Sum of three hundred pounds of ye Said money for purchasing Cattle and hoggs and proporcon ye same amongst Such of ye Said Refugees who are in Greatest want according to his discreton and that ye remainder of ye money be laid out in necessarys for building and Cloathing wch ye said Mr Auditor Byrd is to Send to England for Viz: broad and narrow axes hoes and nailes, halfthicks, Kerseys, penmistones, Cottons, Stockings

DESTROYED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

mens and womens and Children Shoes, bleu linnen, brown & Coloured thread and buttons and such other Course Commodities as ye Said Refugees are in greatest want of.

A Son Excellence francois Nicolson Escr
Governeur generall de Virginie

Monseigneur.

Les francois Refugees Sous vôtre Governmt etablis a Lunyana, ayant eu l'honneur de presenter a vôtre Excellence une tres humble requeste tendant a faire rester parmy nous Mr Phillipe Richbrough Ministre pour Exercer les functions du ministere conjointement avec Mr De Joux Ils addressent encore aujourdhuy a vôtre Excellence pour luy demander la meme grace, & pour la Supplier tres humblement de Considerer que le Etat infirme et la vieillesse du dit Sr Dujoux ne pouvant plus luy permettre de vaquer a toutes les functions du St ministere particulierement a la visite et a la Consolation des malades comme il est arrivé Leste dernier dans lequel les malades seroient morts sans aucune consolations Sy le dit Sr Phillippe ne les avoit pas Soulagé luy meme et fait pendant tout ce temps la les fonctions du ministere: Le dit Sr Phillippe d'ailleurs estant jeune et fort propre pour les Catechisme dont le Jeuness manque Icy

Mais ce que nous apprehendons le plus de tout

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Cest de nous trouver peut estre Sans ministre apres
le retour du dit Sr Phillippe en Europe., en cas que
Mlrd Le jouc vint a mourir ou a tomber malade.

Ce quy fait Monseigneur, que nous vous Soppliens
instament de nous permettre de la retiner pour remplir
les functions de Son Ministère nous ferons tout les Efforts
possible pour l'entretenir autant que nous force nous
le permettront Jusqua á ce que nous ayons eû l'hon-
-neur decrire a Milorde Evequc de Londres pour cette
effect et nous ozons encore vous Supplier en cette oc-
-casion de vouloir bien Joindre la recommendacon de
votre Excellence. pour obtenir de Milord Evequc une pan-
[1v] -tion pour le dit Sr Phillippe /sil est possible

Cette grace Monseigneur que nous Esperons de
votre bonté jointes a celles dónt il vous a plcii nous
Combler nous fera tonjours prier le Ciel pour la Santé
et prosperité de votre Excellence

Monseigneur

Vostres humbles et tres obeisant
Serviteur les francois Refugees

Jamannes D. Blouett I: Oger: Duclos: Sallé
Jean Jouanny Aubry Michell: Michell Devereaz
Samel Barrett: Pierre Massott
Dr Comus Jacob Flournoy Alexander veillant &
Sorrielle David Menestres Jean voyer I: De la leu &c

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Manakin Town July 2d: 1702

May it Please your Exy

All ye house keepers and heads of ye fam-
lies of ye french Refugees at Manikin town being mett
this day together to Consult and advise among them-
-selves about ye Common Concernes & affairs of ye whole
Colony have thought fitt to send the bearer hereof Mr
Boissart to waite upon your Exy and to present
their humble request and petiçon wch is as followeth vzt

That your Exy would be pleased to have
Such regard to their great want of battle and Cloaths
as to order yt ye Sum of money aresing from ye Sale
of ye goods yt came lately from England for their
use and wch is lodged in the hands of ye honble
Wm Byrd be paid and distributed among them as Soon
as Conveniently may be partly in Cattle and partly
in Such goods and Cloaths as they Stand in need of.

That your Exy would also be pleased to
give a positive ordr to Mr Sailly to give an accot
of all ye money, he hath been intrusted with for
ye Colony before Such Persons, and upon Such a
day as shall be appointed by ye Colony for yt
purpose.

Wee presume further to acquaint your Exy
yt ye work of ye mills your Exy had ye Charity
to promise to pay for is finished and that we

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

want only the two horses your Exᶜʸ in your great Generosity ordered Capt Webb to buy for that use but hath not been yet done wee are

Your Exᶜʸˢ

most Humble and most obliged Servᵗᵗᵉˢ

Chastain Nicod: Blonett Chambon Macau A Le Jeune Minuslin Abraham Coblett Michᵗˡ Cantaque; Abraham Minot; Joseph Petit; John Florey Macu A Jean Panetie, John Robert Estien Malett Jean Imbert Isaac Verry Jaques Brouce Guerin — Chastain, Sassin La feure Chastanié Jouin Rapine &ᶜ.

Articles Covenus d un Commun accord par tous les francois refugies residents a Manᵉ. can. town Sous le bon plaiser de Monsieur Nicolson Governeur de la Virginie

Ils ont Deputé les Sieurs Bossart et Moriet Pour representer tres humblement a V: E:

[p.7] Quils recevront tres volunters du battail pour une partie de ce que leur echerra dans la distributron de la liberalité de Sa Matié mais quon Supplie S: E: de leur en faire aussi detribuer une partie en billetts payable dans les Magasens quil luy plaira de Choisir.

2

Quils nont pas estes advertis a temps du fait concernant leur naturalizacon qui ceux que en ont parle a V: E: & au parlement nen avoit aucune Com-

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

=ressions quil nons pas veu Lordre du dit parlement
en originale, et que la traduction francoise en leur
en a esté Communiquée que le veille de l'ouverture du dit
parlement. Duau fonds li: V: E: trouve a propos quon
recouvre desa present a lesté Auguste Corps, pour
en avoir le benefice en la Supplie dempployer son Cred=
=it pour Lobtenir gratis et Sans prejudicier aux privi=
=leges qui ont estes accordes a notre Collonie pour Sept ans

3

Le Sieur de Sallé estant Comptable dun reliquett
Considerable aux familles qui ont passe la mer avec
luy et encore de la Somme de deux cent trente livre
Ster8: quel a touché a londre pour nous faire batir
une Eglise. Un Supplie pour la Cinquienne fois V:
E: de luy ordonner de nous en faire raison et de ne
pas souffrir, quil Sort du pays sans lavoir fait

4

Un Supplie V. E: de donner ordre pour le pay
=ment des ouvriers quisont le prix fait de nos maisons et
Croit en estat de tourner dans quinze Jours sil ont
avoit des Chevaux

5

Un adressé une listé de tous les francois re=
=fugiés residens actuallment a Manuan tous ou j a
insere quelque familes quon scait jvouloir faire leur
etablissment et on en a exclus celles q'uon croit prestes

a retourner en Angletterre —

Ainsi deliberé pas les Chefs de famille

a manican town ce 2: Juillett 1702

De Joux Ministre.

Abrā: Coblett	Isaac Ver	Guerin	Sonnielle
Jean Jarey	Thernot Faux	Macault	Chatagner
Jean Jollie	Jos: Petit	Dignesco	Brouce
Dantt Garrand	Louis Putertie	rapine	Charles Pasteur
Abr: Moulins	Chastain	Abraham	Menot — 4c
Henry Capranis	Nicod		
Monge Lincoln			

Listé des abitans Establis a Manican town

B. F. STEVENS & BROWN, 4, Trafalgar Square, Charing Cross, London, W.C. 2.

—	1
—	4
—	2
—	2
—	2.
—	3

These French names have been copied with the greatest care but it has been impossible to distinguish between the "ni" and "ui" and in any case the spelling does not always agree with the lists or other papers in the earlier part of the volume.

Chastain et Sa femme — — — — — 2

Distoit, Sa femme un Enfans — — — — 3

Nicod — — — — — — 1

[illegible] Jouany et Sa femme — — — — — 2

Menot Sa femme un Enfans — — — 3

Bibboult et Sa femme — — — — 2

Jauré — — — — — — 1

parantos et Sa femme 2

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

a retourner en Angletterre —

Ainsi deliberé pas les Chefs de famille
a manican town ce 2: Juillett 1702.

De Jours Ministre.

Abrā: Coblett	Isaac Ver	Guerin	Sonnielle
Jean farey	Thernet Paux	Macault	Chatargner
Jean Jollie	Jos: Petit	Dignesse	Brouce
Dantt Gaussand	Louis Putertie	rapine	Charles Pasteur
Abr: Moulins	Chastain	Abraham	Minot — 4e
Henry Cafans	Nicod		
Monje [illegible]			

Listé des abitans Establis a Manican town

Mons[r] Dejour Ministre. — — — —	1
Garett Sa femme et deux Enfans — — — —	4
Malitt et Sa femme — — — — —	2
Imbert et Sa femme — — — — —	2
Moulin et Sa femme — — — — —	2
farey Sa femme un Enfans — — — —	3
Chastain et Sa femme — — — — —	2
Distoit Sa femme un Enfans — — — —	3
Nicod — — — — — —	1
(nō) Jouany et Sa femme — — — — —	2
Minot Sa femme un Enfans — — —	3
Bibbault et Sa femme — — — —	2
Jauré — — — — — —	1
Jurantos et Sa femme	2

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

guerin	1
pasteur Aîné	1
parisotte	1
Isodore	1
gory Sa femme un Enfans	3
Lemaux Sa femme et trois Enfans	5
Tillon Sa femme une Enfans	3
Ribault	1
gory et Sa femme	2
Morysett Sa femme un Enfans	3
pasteure Sa femme un Enfans	3
Thomas et Sa femme	2
Rapinnee Sa femme et deux Enfans	4
Chambon et Sa femme	2
povin et Sa femme	2
Matton Sa femme	2
Brousse et Son fils	2
guerand	5
la goujaud	1
Chastain Sa femme trois Enfans	5
Bonnergans	1
Cabinis Sa femme	1
	83
Arnoult Sa femme et trois Enfans	5
Jean Saye	1
petit	1
Baudry	1

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Sassin et Sa femme	2
La Chevas et Sons Enfans	2
La Vigne	1
Vervias et Sa femme	2
hugoult	1
Dutartrié	2
Bernard Sa femme un Enfans	3
Richard et Sa femme	2
Soblett Sa femme et quatre Enfans	6
Morett Sa femme et deux Enfans	4
Bocard Sa femme un Enfans	3
Cantapie et Sa femme	2
Vevy et Sa petit gouffande	2
fonnelle et Sa femme	2
menstrie et Sa femme	2
macaut et Sa femme un Enfans	3
Roux et Sa femme	2
Robert Sa femme une Enfans	3
Le fevre Sa femme un Enfans	3
Martin	1
trions Sa femme Deux Enfans	4
Bossard Sa femme trois Enfans	5
picot	1
Michel Sa femme	2
Rénue Sa femme	2
Vilin Sa femme	2

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Geraudan et Sa femme	2
Benin Sa femme	2
Sollé sa femme et trois Enfans	5
Tourin et Sa femme	2
	82 [49]
Hugon	1
Malorde et Sa femme	2
abraham le fors Sa femme 4 : Enfans	6
Sobrity Sa femme et Deux Enfans	4
Bloüett et Sa fille	2
Duclos	1
Masseau	1
Clapie	1
Moise	1
Bra	1
Joseph	1
Catich	1
mazere	1
Lucadou	1
Samuell Sa femme et 2 Enfans	4
Vaillant	1
frevost	1
Boignan	1
gaspear Carrèse Sa femme et 3 Enfans	5
Obri venu de novelle hiork	1
Salle Sa femme et 2 Enfans venu de hiork	4
?abatie Sa femme une Enfans	3

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Peirre et Sa femme	2
Jaisant	1
Caillou	2
	48

Ceux que Coulogne ne veulent pas reste a manican town

girot	1
Chastaignier Sa femme un Enfans	3
Verry	1
fleurinois et trois Enfans	4
Jordan	1
Le Beaumard	1
	59
	82
	83
	224

At a Counsel held July 15th 1702

Present

His Excellency in Counsel

Upon reading a Peticon of ye french refugees at Manakin Town praying a present Supply out of ye money arising by ye Sale of ye Cargo Sent in for their use and also praying Mr Charles De Sallé may be ordrd to acct for Such Summs of money as he hath been intrusted with on their accts

Ordered that ye sevll matters Sett forth in ye said peticon be referred to ye honble Mr Auditor Byrd and that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

notice be given to ye said refugees to apply themselves to him he being to dispose of ye money arising by ye sale of ye said Cargo pursuant to a former order of Council:

His Exy was pleased to recommend to Mr Commissary Blair to take care yt ye french ministers at manican town conform themselves to ye liturgy of ye Church of England being he had been informed they did not.

And in regard ye said french Refugees in their Petitions to his Exy do frequently call themselves ye french Colony and it appearing yt ye many differences that have arisen among ye st refugees do chiefly proceed from an opinion that their Said Settlemt is to be undr a distinct Government from ye rest of this Colony wch has occasioned great dissentions amongst some persons pretending to rule over others to ye manifest prejudice of yt Settlemt his Excellcy was pleased [p.10] to ordr that ye Said Refugees shall not hereafter use ye title of a Colony and that for ye future all petitions they shall present to his Exy be in ye English tongue.

Endorsed

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed 30] Virginia.

A Collection of Severall Matters
relating to the french Refugees
from the 12 March 170½

referred to in Col: Nicholsons
Lre of 29th July 1702.

Read 24 Sepr } 1702
Read }

Entred Fol: 239

H. 53.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

The state & Condition of his Majty Colony & dominion of Virginia as to fortifications & state of defence humbly offered to ye Consideracon of ye right Honble the Lords Comrs of trade & plantacons by ye order &, Comand of his Excy ffrancis Nicholson Esqr his Majts Lt & Governr Genll of Virginia, with some Proposals relateing thereunto

His Excy ye Governr hath & doth take all ye care and pains possible, to have all ye Militia of that Government duly exercised & trained, going himself in person into ye sevll counties to see ye same performed so that ye Country is now (as to its Militia, Consisting of horses, dragoons & foot) put into as good a positive of defence, as it is capable of: But such is ye weake & defenceless condition of ye Country, the Militia of ye whole country not amounting to above eight thousand men, and they so undisciplind & unskillfull & in such great want of armsand ammunition proper & fitt for Action, that not one fourth of ye Militia is fitt to oppose an Enemy And they too must (if there should be occasion) be drawn from all parts of ye Country. Besides as there are no Magazines or stores of Warr in ye Country, a considerable part, being burnt & destroyed by ye late fire wherein ye State house of ye Country was consumed.

Now that this his Majts Colony may be ye better

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

first into a capacity to defend it self & repel & oppose ye attaques of an Enemy It is humbly offered to yor. Lordps Consideracon

That Canon powder is altogether useless for ye Land forces, because not fitt for small armes, neither will it keep. And therefore it is conceived, that ye best stores of warr to be sent to this country would be pistol powder and pistol bulletts, wch is fitt for all manner of service, and some hand mortars & Granades suitable & fitt for them with Granadeer and
p2. Dragoon Arms / And to render the same more effectual, It is humbly proposed that his most sacred Majtie be addressed to send two Engineers or fire masters well skilld in managing Mortar peices & Granadoes & all fireworkes for warr, and that all materials for that purpose and for makeing fire ships may be sent also.

The charge of all which may be defrayed out of his Majts Revenue of Quitt rents or by tax or Imposicion of sixpence or more to be laid upon every hhd of tobo wch will not be felt in Trade.

As to Land fortificacons we have not any what have been heretofore are demolished, neither indeed can they be to the benefit, but rather disadvantage of the country, for Land fortificacons cannot be made sufficient to defend this country from ye danger of

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Enemies, Privateers or Pyrates.

1st: Because ye country being low towards ye sea, Rivers & Creeks there are Landings where there are no plantacons. so that it will be easy to come upon ye backs of those who are to defend ye fortificacons & haveing once possest themselves thereof to make use of ye Guns agst the Country

2dly: Such fortificacons cannot p'vent Insurrecons wthin for that it will be easy for Conspirat's to make themselves masters, both of ye Arms & Ammunicon when they Ly without guard in two or more sevll places, And besides it would be too much exposed to ye dan-ger of freq't & great Lightenings to which the Coun-try is very subject

3dly: The Country cannot be secured from ye attempts of an Enemy, nor illegal traders prevented by such for-tificacons. The Rivers being so broad that their guns will not comand ye Chanels, the only places fitt for such fortificacons are only Point Comfort at ye mouth of Jaones River, & Tindal's Point on York River. But to build & maintaine such fortifications, will be of greater Expence than ye Country is able to bear, nor will it countervaile the Cost to be done at his Majesties charge.

/ Besides, and wch is worthy of ye L'ps Consi- [p3]
deracon, Wee are in ye way of all fleets comeing thrô ye Gulph from ye West Indies, And, If an Enemy should

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

come upon ye coasts, & send seven or eight hundred men in boats, they may (considering ye large open frontiers the country hath to defend both by sea, & Land ye Land frontiers lying open to ye Incursions & Invasions of ye ffrench & Canada Indians, and ye plantacons lying scattered & dispersed farr remote from each other) destroy & spoile all or most of ye plantacons upon ye rivers & upon both sides of ye Bay they being for ye most part single plantacons & lying in large necks, And so Inconvenient that should our Land forces be drawn down they cannot march along ye river side, to hinder their Landing in boats being intercepted by Creeks, boggs & marishes & hauing no boats to attack them by water must be forced to march four or five sometimes twelve miles before we can come to them, in which time they may ruine & destroy, all the plantacons & croppes where they come, And if this be done betwixt ye latter end of May & ye latter end of Septembr considering the Militia must be raised from all parts of ye Country, the whole country being thereby put into a hurry, all ye croppes will be ruin'd, even in six weeks time

Againe considering ye militia must be drawn down from all parts of ye country, to ye place assaulted, an Insurrection from our own servants & slaves is greatly to be feared, who we doubt will (in case of an Invasion) joine with ye Enemy, and so his most sacred Majtie would sustaine vast damage not only by ye destruction of one

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

years croppe, but also by ruineing & plantacons destroy-
-ing the tobacco in its very seed, and consequently ye
trade & custome of it for divers years to come. ffrom all wch it pa
is evident that ye only means to protect & defend this
Govermt must be by a Naval force, wch will both strength-
-en it agst insurrections within & Enemies & Pyrates with-
-out, and will alsoe be more effectual to detect & prevent
Illigal traders.

It is therefore humbly offered to yor Lops Con-
-sideracon, that his most sacred Matie be addrest to
send a squadron, or at least five or six men of warr
to cruise upon ye coast the summer season in ye time
of warr, which will not only secure this Govermt But
alsc all his Majts other provinces, Territories & dominions in
America, defeat the attempts of an Enemy, detect & discover
illegal traders, awe & terrifie Pyrates, which very much In-
-fest those Coasts, And Bid fair for some Ports held by
ye ffrench and Spaniards in ye West Indies, notwthstand-
-ing the many Privateers they have (as we are credibly in-
-formid in a readiness in those parts to launch forth upon
the first notice of a warr.

Robt Quary

Dionisius Wright

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Some Propositions Relating to ye state of defence / of his Majt. Colony of / Virginia, humbly offered / to ye Consider-acon of the / right Honble the Lords Comrs / of Trade & / Plantacons. / 1701/2

Also Endorsed Virginia C. / Memr. from Coll. Quary / relating / to the State / of Defence of / Virginia / Recd 16th / Read 17th } March 1701/2 /
Entred fo: 107 / E. 47. / Exo

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

At the Court at Whitehall
the 26th day of March 1702
Present
The Queens most Excellent Maty
in Council.

Upon reading this day at the Board the Petition of William Byrd together with a Petition from the Council and Burgesses of Virginia relating to the Sume of Nine hundred Pounds towards the Assistance of New Yorke. It is Ordered by Her Maty in Council that it be as it is hereby Referred to the Lords Commissioners of Trade & Plantations to examine the matter of the said Petitions Copys whereof are hereunto annexed, And to Report to this Board what they conceive fit for Her Maty to do therein. /

John Povey

Endorsed Virginia / Order of Council of / the 26th March 1702 on / the Address of ye Council & / Assembly of Virginia to / his / late Majesty agt their / furnishing the Quota to / New Yorke Required from / them / Recd 30th / Read 31st } March 1702. / Entred Jo: 146. / F. 42. / Cred

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

At the Court at St. James's
the 21th day of May 1702
Present,
The Queens most Excellent Maty
in Councill.

Upon reading this day at the Board a Represen-
tation from the Lords Commrs of Trade and Plantations
in the words following.

May it please Your Maty

In Obedience to Your Matys Order in Councill of the
26th of March last, upon the Petition of Mr William Bird
(Stiling himself Agent appointed by the People of Virginia)
together with a Petition or Address in the Name of the Coun-
cill and Burgesses of that Colony, relating to a Contribution
of Money and a Quota of Men (or Money in Lieu thereof)
towards the Defence of the Province of New Yorke, We humb-
ly represent to your Maty.

That his late Maty having Judged it requisite for
the Generall Security of the Plantations upon the Continent
of America, that they should upon occasion assist each other
in proportion to their respective Abilitys; And Signification
having accordingly been made to the Governors of severall
Plantations of the Quota of Assistance judged requisite for
the Security and Defence of the Province of New York, His
Maty was pleased by His Letters of the 19th of January 170$

DERIVED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to require Colonel Nicholson Governor of Virginia to re-
-commend to the Council and Assembly of that Colony
the furnishing their Share of a Contribution for that Service.

That the said Governor did accordingly Commun-
[p 2] -cate to / them His Ma:tys said Letter, and Press them to
a Complyance, But found them averse, and unwilling to
furnish what was expected from them.

That upon this occasion, They constituted an Agent
of their own, directing him to present their Address to his
late Ma:ty and to Solicit an Approbation of their proceed-
-ings, thô the same ought regularly to have been trans-
-mitted thrô the hands of yor Ma:tys Governor there, from
whom they had received his late Ma:tys Directions.

That We humbly conceive it would prove of very
Ill consequence in the Government of yor Ma:tys Plantations,
if Countenance should be given to this manner of Apply-
-cation And that the Councils and Assemblys, should
thereby be encouraged to make representations to your Ma:ty
by particular Agents of their own Appointment, without the
Governors Consent, Except only when those Representations con-
-taine matter of Complaint against the Governor for Male
Administration, or that he refuse to transmitt or repre-
-sent what they desire.

That in the present Case no applycation was
made to Your Ma:tys Governor for transmitting the
said Address, Nor is any Complaint Offered against him

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

in reference thereunto. On the Contrary it has been ac-knowledged to Us, as well by the said Agent as by other Persons considerably Interrested in the Trade of that Co-lony, that the Governor in all his Transactions with the Assembly had done his Duty; and that they had nothing to Object against him.

That ye said Address presented in the Name of the Councill and Burgesses of Virginia, is signed only by four Members of the said Councill.

That besides the Objections against the man-ner of presenting the said Address, We are humbly of Opinion that the reasons therein Offered for Excuseing themselves from the foresaid / Contribution are insuf- p 2
-ficient: For that the Forts at New York are so far ad-vanced towards Canada as to be a Common Security as well to Virginia as to New York; and both those Provinces, tho they lye distant from each other, have no other Barrier against the French. We therefore hum-bly Offer that Your Ma:ty would be pleased to write Your Royall Letters to the Governor of Virginia, taking Notice of the Irregularity of this proceeding, and againe recommending what has been already proposed for an Assistance to be given by Your Ma:tys Plantations on the Continent to each other; which Letters the Gover-nor may be Ordered (as formerly) to lay before the Councill and Assembly and use his best perswasions

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to encline them to a Voluntary Compliyance.

All which is most humbly Submitted

Stamford. John Pollexfen. Wm Blathwayt

Rob: Cecill. Ph: Meadows. Mat: Prior.

Whitehall May
the 18th 1702./

Her Maty in Councill approving of the said Representation is pleased to Order as it is hereby Ordered that a Letter be sent to the Governor of Virginia, from Her Maty: of the Tenor proposed by the said Representation, and the Lords Commrs of Trade and Plantations are to prepare the Draught of a Letter to be sent to the Governor of Virginia from Her Maty accordingly, and present the same to be layd before her Maty at this Board for the further Signification of her Matys Pleasure thereupon./

John Povey

Endorsed Virginia./ Order of Council of the 21th May/1702 upon a Repn of ye 18th Inst./ relating to ye Virgia Address abt the Quota for New Yorke./ Recd Read } May ye 24th 1702/ Entred fo: 178./ H. 2 / Exd

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

[p.2]

By the house of Burgesses —

May it please yᵉ Excellency

As to yᵉ Message on yᵉ two and twentieth Instant Recommending to yᵉ Serious Consideracon of this house yᵉ State of yᵉ Militia of this Country and proposing yᵉ yᵗ Effectuall care be taken for providing yᵉ Country wᵗʰ armes and Ammunicon for its Necessary defence in a time of Such apparent dangᵉ we are Sensible yᵗ Since yᵉ last returns of yᵉ Militia Lists there has been great quantity of arms and Ammunicon brought into this Country so yᵗ it is believed that there is Sufficient there for yᵉ present defence thereof yett Notwithstanding we are of Opinion it is worthy of Consideracon of yᵉ Next Session of Assembly to make further provision for yᵉ Setting yᵉ whole Militia of this Country

But least between this and then any Extraordinary Emergency should happen in a time of Peace as an Alarm Surprize Insurrection or Invasion from all wch we hope God in his Infinite Mercy will prevent and keep us for Security and defence of this Dominion upon Such an Accident without yᵉ Charge of a Standing force we leave it to yᵉ Excellᵗʸ till Next Session of Assembly wᵗʰ advice of his Matys honᵇˡᵉ Councell on Such Occasion to Levy Suitable and Competent forces to be paid by yᵉ publick and to distband yᵉ Same againe as yᵉ cause of dangᵉ ceases for wch they were raised

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

and we desire ye hon^ble Councill will be pleased to concur w^th us in this p^rticular

May ye 27^th 1702

That paragraph of ye w^thin answer leaving it to his Excell^y. to Levy Competent forces on any Extraordinary emergency is assented to by the hon^ble Councill—

Test Wil Robertson Cl Gen^ll. Assembly

Pro: Nicholson

Peter Beverly Speaker

[p 3]

By The House of Burgesses

May it please y^r Excell^y.—

We her Maty^s Loyall and Dutifull Subjects ye Burgesses now assembled having taken into our serious consideracon ye several Matters of y^r Excellency^s Speech to this house humbly take leave to represent to y^r Excellency our several Resolutions thereupon, viz^t Concerning ye Security of this Colony we are of Opinion y^t y^e Ordinance of ye last Session of Assembly giving power to ye Gov^r w^th y^e advi of ye Councill upon any alarm Surprize Insurrection or Invasion to Levy Suitable and Competent forces as is to be paid by ye Publick & is a Sufficient provision for ye Security of this Country on any Such occacion untill there shall be a Session of Assembly

Thursday June ye 25^th 1702

Then ye Resolv^s of ye house of Burgeses in Answ^r

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to his Excell^{y} Speech were read and thereupon
Resolved That y^{e} Hon^{ble} Council do concur with y^{e} House
of Burgesses in y^{e} first pt of y^{e} said Answer Viz^{t} y^{t} y^{e}
Ordinance of y^{e} last Session of Assembly giving Pow^{r}
to y^{e} Govr with y^{e} advice of y^{e} Council upon any Alarm
Surprize, Insurrection or Invasion to levy Suitable and
Competent Forces to be paid by y^{e} Publick was a Sufficient provision for y^{e} Security of this Country on any
Such occasion untill there Shall be a session of Assembly

Test Wil Robertson Cl Con.

[illegible] Endorsed Virginia fs

No 14

Copies of the Ordinances of Assembly for levying forces for the defence of the Country.

Also Endorsed No 14. Virginia

Copy of Ordinances of the Assembly for levying Forces for the Defence of the Country.

referred to an Order
of Victorious 5th of the
29th July 1702

Rec^{d} 28th } Sept^{r} 1702
Read }

Entred Vol. 237.

H. 37.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virginia ss: An abstract of what new men have been listed in ye severall Troops and comps within ye respective Countys of this Colony, since 8br 1701, And an Acco[t] of such as are Dead or Removed out of ye sd Troops & Comps according to ye Returns Made by ye Militia in July 1702

County Names	Coll & Field Officers Dead Since last Ret.	Names of field Officers Lately Commissioned	Troops & Comp in wch ye Addition or Alterations have happened —	New Listed — Horse	Dragoons	ffoot	Dead and Removed Horse	Dragoons	ffoot
Henrico			Capt Webbs Comp[a]			1	-	-	2
			Capt Worsleams Comp[a]						3
			Capt Bollings Comp[a]						2
			Capt ffr: Epps Troope				1		-
			Capt Leaches Troop		10		1	1	-
			Capt ffarrars Troop					2	
			Capt Wagets Troop		3			1	
Charles City			Capt Jll: Epps Troops				3		
Isle wight			Capt Ja: Wobbs Comp[a]			5			
			Capt Holidayes Comp			8			5
			Capt Hamp[d] & Marshall Com			5			
			Capt Smiths Troops	2			2		

(over)

40 (xlii)

page end'd)

County's Names	Col's & Field Officers Dead Since last Ret.	Names of field Officers lately Commissioned	Troops & Comp's in each y's Additions or alterations have happened —	New Listed ___ Dead and Removed					
				Horse	Dragoons	Foot	Horse	Dragoons	Foot
Nanzemond			Capt Jn° Spais Comp°	- - - -		7	- - - -		1
			Capt Milners Troop	- - -		-	1	-	- -
			Capt Barbarries Troop Capt Hawels Troop	2	-		(Capt Barb's Horse Dead)		
			Capt Hawels Troop Capt Jenkins Troop	- - -			2	- -	
			Capt Wrights Comp°	- -			-	-	1
			Capt Pines Comp°	- -		-	-	-	1
			Capt Drewry's Com	- - - -		-	-	-	7
			Capt ffr: Milner Com	- - -		1	1	-	2
			Capt Ja Lochharts Com:	- - - -		-	-	-	7
Norfolk -	Lt Coll Lew[ll] Mason Dead	Coll Jo: Wilson Lt Coll. Tho: Wil loughby Majr Samll Bush	- - -	13 men new listed		-	15 dead & gone away		
			Lt Ross° Company	- - -	-	2	-	-	8

RFPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

			Capt Frazers Comp	-	-	20	- -	-	12.
			Capt Nowells Comp	-	-	16		-	5 Dead 21 gone
			Capt Shermans Comp	-	-	12	- -	-	10
James City			Capt Cowles Troope	3	- -	- -	4	- -	- -
			Capt. Mountforts Troop	-	-	- -	- -	5	- -
			Capt Hem: Dukes troop	- -	12	- -	- -	12.	-
			Capt Geddes Troop	- -	- -	- -	- -	6	- -
New Kent	- - -	- -	Virginia Troope	- -	- -	-	Capt Jo[n] King dead		
		Rich[d] Gregory Maj[r]	Capt Gregory's Troop Capt Wyatts Troope			-	1	-	
			Capt Pettiss Troope	-	1		-	5	
King & Queen			Capt Braxtons Troop		1			5	
			Capt Taylors Comp[a]		- -	7	-	-	10
			Capt Jones's Company	- -	- -	- -	- -	- -	9
			Capt Wyatts Troope	2.		-	2	- -	
			Capt Crumptons Comp[a]	y[e] Capt Refuses to		Serve	- -	- -	12
			Capt Walkers Troope	-	- -		1		
			Capt Tobias Michleborough Dead	- -	- -	- -	- -	- -	-
Middlesex			Capt John Smiths Troope		-	-	- -	3	- -

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Countys Names	Nos. or Field Officers Dead or Since Last Returns	Names of field Officers Lately Commissioned	Troops & comps in wch ye's Additions & alterations have happened —	New listed			Dead & Removed		
				horse	Dragoons	ffoot	horse	Dragoons	ffoot
Glocester			Capt Tho Buckner Troop	2	. .	. .	1	. .	. .
			Capt Seatons comp[a]	. .	. .	2	. .	. .	. .
			Capt Hemps Comp[a]	. .	. .	7	. .	. .	. .
			Capt Blackburns Troop	7			.		
			Capt Throckmortons comp[a]	.	.	1	.	.	.
			Capt Bookers Comp[a]	.	.	7		.	
			Capt Lewis Troops	11		. .	3	.	.
			Capt Alexand[r] Comp[a]		. .	4	.	. .	16
			Capt Robinsons Comp[a]		. .	111		.	.
Lancaster			Capt ffleets Troop	.	. .		3		
			Capt Pinkards Troop	. .	. .	.	3	.	. .
			Capt Heaves Comp[a]	.	.	.			4
			Capt Haynies Troop	. .	. .	. .	.	4	.
			Capt Presleys Troop		.			1	. .
			Capt Neals Troop	. .	11	.	.		.
			Capt Crawleys Troop	.	.	.		4	

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Northumberland		Capt Howsons Troop	3					
		St & Comm[tt] wanting						
		Leonard Howsons Troop				3		
		Capt Eustace dead						
		Capt Sanders Comp[a]			13			
Westmorland		Capt Comp[a] wanting Capte Pigott			12			
		Capt Loradockus Comp[a]						12
		Capt Monroes Comp[a]			25			6
		Capt Lobia Ashtons Troop	9			9		
		Capt Hen Ashtons Troop	4			8		
		Capt Hutts Troop		7			8	
		Capt Hewetts dragoons					5	
Warwick		Capt Tho: Charles Troop					5	
		Capt Wills Comp[a]			14			
		Capt Hubbards Comp[a]			13			
		Capt Leary Troop				3		

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed . N° 31

Virginia ss.

An Abstract of what new men have been listed and of those dead or removed out of the Militia since October 1701.

Packed to which is an Acco^tt of such Arms and Ammunicon as was returned in July 1702 with the fifth men pursuant to an order of Council

An Account of Armes & Ammunition in the hands of Lieut Colle Wm Randolph in the County of Henrico Anno 1702

5 trading Guns at 20s each
150 pounds of powder at 12d p. ll
180 pounds of Goose & Swan Shott at 3d p. ll

Publicke Ammunicon

four barrells of powder qt. about 400 ll
11 ½ barrells of Bullletts qt. about 225 ll

Wm Randolph

A Count of what Armes & Ammuicon is in ye lower parrish of King & Queen County as followeth

Major Thomas Pamlin — — 50 pounds of powder 100: of Shot
Capt Richard Gregory 4 Guns 2 Carabines 4 case of pistolls
Mr Henry Feilding 120 pounds of shott 8 ll of Lead
Mrs Jane Wilson 12 ll of power & Swords & belts 2 Guns
2 case of pistolls & holsters
Capt Georg Braxton 10 ll of Shott

Tho: Withy Depty Sher

An

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

An Account of wt Guns are to be Disposed of &, ye owners of them (Virt.)

Mr Tho Gaskins two Guns & one sword

Mr Tho: Baker one Gun

Mrs Eliz: Ball four Guns 1 Baganett

Mr Tho: Hadon 1 Gun

Mr James Simons 1 Gun

Mr Onziphorus Harvey 2 Guns

Mr Thomas Winter 2 Guns

Mr John Ingram 1 Gun

Mr Charles Ingram 1 Gun

Mr James Waddy 3 Guns

Mr Saml Mahames 3 Guns

Mr Chr Garlington 1 Gun

Mr Wm Moores 1 Gun

Mr Tho: Knight 1 Gun

Mr John Harris 1 Gun

Mrs Eliza Lee 1 Gun

Mr Hancock Lee 3 Guns

The number of Guns amounts to 29. 1 sword 1 Sword & 1 Baganet.

Maurice Jones Lt

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virginia 1702

An abstract of the Lists of the fifth men returned from the several Counties hereafter mentioned July 1702

Counties	Horse	Dragoons	ffoot
Henrico	19	34	25
Nansemond	24	15	28
Norfolk	12	10	42
King and Queen	30	29	46
Middlesex	7	16	26
Glocester so far as returned	14	..	53
Lancaster	12	17	23
Northumberland one Troop of horse one Comp[a] of foot besides officers	30	..	49
Westmorland	6	15	36
Stafford	24	8	22
Northampton	12	16	18
King William County	12	16	24
New Kent out of two Companys of foot	..	..	42
Warwick	7	8	27
York	15	..	30
Richmond	24	32	2.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Enclos. No. 31

Virginia

Abstract of what Men have been newly listed &, of those dead or removed out of the Militia since Octr. 1701 &c

referred to in Coll: Nicholsons Ltr of 29th July 1702

Recd 21th Sept. 1702

Entred Fol 239

H. 54.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Virg.a fo
N.o 32

Abstract of the Militia within the Countys of Stafford and Surry, two Companys of Foot in New Kent, and one Troop of Dragoons in Charles City County whose Muster Rolls were not sent in December last,

Counties	Officers	Horse	Dragoons	Foot	Swords	pistolls	Carbines	Musquets
Charles City Troop	7	. .	54	. .	54 hatchets	.	. . .	. . 54
New Kent . .	. 15	. .		239	. 65	. .	. . .	98
Surry . . .	17 Comm.d.rs included	7	45	233	177	40 p.r	. 35	249
Stafford . .	61	9	45	150	. 65	20 p.r	. . .	18 2
	100	162	144	622	307 34 hatchets	60	35	583

Endorsed N.o 32/

Virginia

Abstract of the Militia of four Counties in Virg.a

referred to in Coll: Nicholson's Let.re of y.e 29th July 1702.

Rec.d 24th Read } Septb 1702

Entred Fol. 239

H. 55.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Cha: Lety County Js	Mens Names	Musqts	Hatchts	Ammn	Mens Names	Musqts	hatchts	Ammn
Troop of Dragoons	Wm Butler	/	/	—	Tho: Burge	/	/	—
Officers	Jno Clay	/	/	—	Wm ffrost	/	/	—
Jos: Wynn Capt	Richd: Masy	/	/	—	Edwd Parram	/	/	—
Peter Jones Lt	Edwd Murrell	/	/	—	Wm Mallone	/	/	—
Rob: Hix Cornt	Jno Tally	/	/	—	Dan Nance	/	/	—
	Wm Wells	/	/	—	Wm Raines	/	/	—
Ja: Lundy	Gab: Harrison	/	/	—	Wm Haines	/	/	—
Jno More	Sam: Harwell	/	/	—	Tho Willingham	/	/	—
Isaac Hall (Serjts)	Jra: Mahorbery	/	/	—	Jno Hill Junr	/	/	—
Jno Lowry	Wm Pettipoll	/	/	—	Geo Spell	/	/	—
	Henr: Hinry	/	/	—	Jno Woodluff ja	/	/	—
Jos: Tucker		/	/	—	Jno Lessenby	/	/	—
Geo: Pace		/	/	—	Thompson Staple	/	/	—
Jno Mitchell		/	/	—	Wm Coleman	/	/	—
Natt: Irvine		/	/	—	Batt Crowder	/	/	—
Jno Colbourn		/	/	—	Jno Oliver	/	/	—
Natt Tatem Sr		/	/	—	Ralph Jackson	/	/	—
Edwd Tatem		/	/	—	Wm Lowry	/	/	—
Natt Tatem jun		/	/	—	Jno Tucker	/	/	—
Ja: Mathews		/	/	—	Jno Clarke	/	/	—
Sam Vaughan		/	/	—	Henr: Ally Jun	/	/	—
Ja Vaughan		/	/	—				
Tho: Woods Sr		/	/	—				
Pet: Mitchell		/	/	—				

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Ri: Hudson	/	/	—
Thos: Parram	/	/	—
Jno West	/	/	—
Hen: Mitchell jun^{r}	/	/	—
Dan: Mallone	/	/	—
Sam: Tatem	/	/	—
Geo: Crooke	/	/	—
Jno Gillum Jun^{r}	/	/	—
Hen: Reed	/	/	—

Endorsed Capt Wynns Troop Dragoons

7 officers

54 Dragoons

61

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

A Specimen of the Middle Company of foot in New Kent County

Capt. John Lightfoot Junr.

	Tho: Moss Corpll	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Wm Chandler Corpl	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Tho. Harrow Corpl	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Mr. James Neaves	Hen: Richardson Sen.	Hang.	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Geo: Stiles	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Tho Apperson	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Lieutenant	Wm Ross	Hang.	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Nich: Cox	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	ffra: Sampson	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Mr. Edward Walton	Tho: Salmon	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Valentine Wingfield	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Joseph Wilkes	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Ensign	Tho Wingfield	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott						Hen: Richardson jun.	——	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Tho: Marlin	Saml. Boyne	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Jno Hay Sen.	Sword	Musq.	Powd.	Shott					
Bryan Harvey	Wm Hopkins	Hang.	Musq.	Powd.	Shott	Hen Tanner jr.	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Jno Stone	——	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Steph. Moon Sen.	Jno Stokes	Hang.	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Richd Crowder	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Jno Wayleigh	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Steph: Willis	Jno Bunch Sen.	Sword	Musq.	Powd.	Shott	Peter Triplett	Boy.	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Richd Cottrell jun.	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Sergeants	Robt Jocalieur	Sword	Musq.	Powd.	Shott	Jno Watkins	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	James Saunders	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
John Jones	Tho Judd	——	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Jno Webb	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	John Combs	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Marshal	Robt Harper	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Wm Perkins	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Robt Hughes	Quaker never Appears			
Geo. Austin	Tho Pettiford	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Char Wadsill	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Jno Brothers	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Richard Hainsworth Drummers	Ben: Clarke	——	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Geo Bradberry	Hang.	Musq.	Powd.	Shott	Robt Jarratt Ellison	Quaker never Appears			
	Nathl Smith	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	James Stringer	—	Gun	Powd.	Shott					
John Tuck	Josiah Aaron	Hang.	Musq.	Powd.	Shott	Richd Allen jun.	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Griffin Dickenson	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
Clerk of yt Comp.	Robt. Morris	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Wm Harral	Hang.	Musq.	Powd.	Shott					
	Edwd Green	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Edwd ffrench	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Thell Hewson	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
	Jno Jones Sen.	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Jno Hay jun.	——				Edwd Jocalieur	Boy:	Gun	Powd.	Shott
	Wm Burk	——	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Tho Wadlam	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Step. Greenup	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott
	Charles Ashcar	——	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Richd Wallis	Hang.	Gun	Powd.	Shott	Geo Greenup	Sword	Gun	Powd.	Shott

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Jno Hubbard	Navy	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jno Gouges Jun	Sword	Musq	Powd	Shott	Josep: Darling	—	Gun	Powd	Shott
Step: Moon Jun	—	Gun	Powd	Shott	Hen Davis	—	Gun	Powd	Shott	Robt Willis	Navy	Gun	Powd	Shott
Jno Baly Jun	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Tho Wagnal	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jno Asher	—	—	—	—
Wm Sharp	—	Gun	Powd	Shott	Step Wagnell	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jonathan Asher	—	Gun	Powd	Shott
Peter Moon	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jonathan Thompson	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott					
Martin Martin	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott						Edwd Wallon Jun	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Tho Harris	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jno Wilmore	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Laurence Taylor	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Tho Willoway	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Saml Weaver	Navy	Gun	Powd	Shott	Andrew Sharp	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Edwd Toney	—	Gun	Powd	Shott	Tho Weaver	—	Gun	Powd	Shott	Richd Ross	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
ffra Arnoss	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Tho Lestrange	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	ffra: Stone	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Jno Scruggs	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jno Howel Jun	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Evan Wagnal Jun	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Saml Moss	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jno Waddell	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jno Howle Jun	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Jno Mercelier	Navy	Gun	Powd	Shott	Wm Ferguson	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jno Ward	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Wm Machghelny	—	Gun	Powd	Shott	Hen: Thompson	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Alex Toney	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Tho Minis Jun	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jno Kirby Jun				—	Jannet Bullock	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Richd Meanly	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Benj Johnson	Quaker								
ffra Hall Jun	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Wm Johnson	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Tho: ffizzel	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Tho Howard	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Nichs Johnson	Quaker				Jno Hughes	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott
Geo Basic	—	Gun	Powd	Shott						Tho: Pavely	—	Gun	Powd	Shott
ffra Hill Senr	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jno Groom	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Michl Gourn	—	Gun	Powd	Shott
Jno Ossling Senr	Navy	Gun	Powd	Shott	Abra: Alexander	Sword	Gun	Powd	Shott	Jannes Meacham	—	Gun	Powd	Shott
Jno Ossling Jun	—	Gun	Powd	Shott										

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Hen.ᵃ Scruggs	Sword	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott	Jno. Harris	Sword	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott	Jno. Jackson	—	—	Powd.ʳ	Shott
Tho. Reeves	Sword	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott	Pelham Mone	———	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott	Tho. Cassie	—	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott
Tho. Rich . .	———	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott	Wm. Crump	Sword	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott	Jno. Jones Jun.ʳ	Sword	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott
Wm. Alford . .	———	Musq.ᵗ	Powd.ʳ	Shott	Edmond Bedford	Sword	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott	Jeremiah White	Sword	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott
Edm.ᵈ. Harris	Sword	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott						Wm. Hide . .	—	Gun	Powd.ʳ	Shott

J. Lightfoot John Lightfoot Jun.ʳ
James Neaves

A List of the Officers & Souldiers of the Lower foot Company In New Kent County under the Comand of Coll John Lightfoot

(viz)	Richd Rede:	guns	Swords	Powder	Shott	Tho Mountney	guns	Swords	Powder	Shott	Tamll Allyn Sarge	guns	Swords	pounder	Shott
George Keeling Captn	Samuell Allyn	1	1			John Hasselwood	1		2	6	John Williams	1:	1:	1:	1
Richd Baker Leftt	John Ashley	1-	1-	1:	3	Tho: Hasselwood *	1		1	4	James Willson	1	1		
Ralf Stanup Ensgn	Anthony Allom	1		¼	:	Robert Hardich					John White	1:	1:	1:	4
	John Boatwright	1-	1-	2	8	Richd Hasselwood	1		2	6	John Wattles *	1:		1	8
	Jos Beard	1				Steven Jones	1:				Henry Wood	1:	1:	1:	2
	Jno Budd Senr	1	1	2	8	John Jones	1:	1:	2:	4	Wm Young	1	1		
	Jno Budd Junr *	1	1	4	8	Wm Jennings	1:	1:	2:	11					
	Robt Boys	1		½	1	Tho Jeweis	1:	1	4:	8					
	Saml Bond	1		1	2	Even Jones	1								
	Andrew Banks	1		½	2	Edwd Leigh	1	1	2	8					
	James Baxter	1				Richd Lawndy: Clk		1							
	Wm Bowyer *	1	1	1	4	Joseph Linsey	1:	1:	2	8					
	Martin Baker	1		1	6	George Langford	1:								
	John Bowles *	1.	1:	2:	8	Wm Linsey	1		2	6					
	Edward Bech *	1				Emanuell: Lane	1:	1	2:	11					
	Saxfeld Brewer	1:		2		Thomas: Lane	1:	1:	1:	2					
	ffra: Broadree	1		2	4	Thomas Lacey	1:	1:	2	8					
	John Banks *	1:	1			Ruben Laton	1	1							
	Wm Brewin	1	1.			Wm Moxson	1	1	⅓	4					
	Tho: Collett	1:	1:	½	3	Wm Merredeath *	1:	1:	1½	6					
	Adrian Carrill	1	1			Tho: Massey Corpll	1:	1:	2	8					
						Tho: Merredeth	1								

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Wm Carlton *					[illegible]	1	1	1	2	
Tho Carlton	1	1			John Okey *	1	1	1	4	July ye 4th 1702
ffra: Chandler	1		½	2	John Porter	1:	1:	1:	4	
John Denny	1	1			George Porter	1:	1:	½		
Wm Dally *	1:	1			Robert Perry	1	1			
Theod[s] Demenuetrass	1:	1:	¼	2	Thomas Phillips	1	1	½	2	
Wm Edwards	1:				Wm Pettblader *	1		2	4	
Wm Ffisher *	1:	1:	3	8	Samuel Pawley	1	1	1	4	George Keeling
Martin Glasebrooke	1	1			Tho: Richardson *	1	1	½	2	
Tho Gibbs	1		1:	4	Wm Rowndtree	1:	1	¼	1	
Rich[d] Grundage	1	1:	2	4	Tho: Robinson: Corp[ll]	1	1	2	2	
Nicholas Gill *	1:	1:			John Sanders	1	1	2	6	
Isaac Gills	1		½	2	Paule Soers	1		2	8	
Rich[d] Gillman *	1:	1:			Wm Story	1	1			
John Gills	1	1	2	6	Thomas Seprie	1:		½	4	
John Gillman	1:	1:	¼	1	Tho Sanders	1:	1	1	3	
Phillip Gowen	1:	1:	1	2	Rich[d] Smith Corp[ll]	1:	1:	1:	2	
Tho Gadbury	1:	1:			Paule Sochehay	1		1	2	
Henry Grace	1				John Stamp	1:				
Wm Handy	1:	1	1		John Stafford		1			
Robert Harris	1		2	8	Lemuell Taylor drum[r]		1			
Wm Hall	1	1	½	2	James Tyrie	1	1	1	3	
Wm Howlett	1				Alexander Tyrie *	1		½	6	
John Hogg	1	1	2	8	Walter Wood	1:	1:	2.	8	
					John Woodland *	1	1	1	11	

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed New Kent
2 Compas foot

Surry County Js A List of ye Troop under ye Comand of Nathaniel Harrison

Mens Names	Pistolls	Carbine	Sword	pounds pouder	Pounds Shott	Mens Names	Pistols	Carbine	Swords	Pound pouder	pounds Shott
Wm Newel:	pistolls	Carbine	Sword	2	8	Richd Washington		Carbine	sword	2	8
Wm Edmunds						Jra: Sowersby	pistolls			2	8
Mart: Johnson						Wm Johnson					
Jno Barber	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	James Brecton	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8
Wm Holt	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Wm Drue					
Henry Briggs	pistolls		sword			Jno Shugons	pastolls	Carbine	sword	2	8
Xpher Foster	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Edw Moreland	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8
Tho: Lorton	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Wm Phelips			sword	2	8
Geo: Norwood						Robt Lankester			sword	2	8
Jno Watkins	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Xpher Moreing	Pistolls		sword	2	8
Jno Green	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Richd Norwood					
Jno Clarke	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	George Blow		Carbine		2	8
Tho: Warren	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Richd Taylor					
Jno Kindred	pistolls			2	8	Tom Sharpe			sword	2	8
Robt Barham				2	8	Edwd Drue	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8
Tho: Collier	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Jno Tyres	Pistols	Carine	Sword	2	8
Jos: Lane			sword	2	8	Allin Warren					
Tho: Andrews	pistolls					Augtin Hammond					
Jno Hancock	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Rogr Nicholas					
Tho: Farret	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Bray Hargrave					
Robt Ruffin						Robt Littl					

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Robt Heart	Pistolls	Carbine	Sword	2	8	Robt Nasam						
Jno Bayley						Noah Barefoot						
Chas: Briggs	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	James Davis						
Thos: Bently	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Walter Bayley						
Wm Hunt	Pistolls		sword	2	8	Jno Bergman						
Nichs Wagyer	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	James Nicholson						
Nichs Sessoms	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Wm Hurdle						
Jno Bell			sword	2	8	Wm Rowland						
Wm Short	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Jno Simmons	Pistols	Carbine	Sword	2	8	
Wm Nasam	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8	Jno Gilbert	Pistols	Carbine	Sword	2	8	
Thos Talbut												
Hugh Hunniford												
Wm Chambers	Pistolls	Carbine	Sword	2	8							
Wm Workings	past			2	8			Benja Harrison				
Wm Hannaford						November 3d 1701		Nath[ll] Harrison				
Henry Heard	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8			Wm Gray Jr				
Jno Hood	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8			Wm Newit				
Wm Gualtny	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8							
Jno Wapploo	Pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8							
Robt Reddick	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8							
Chas Savage	pistolls		sword	2	8							
Geo: Jordan				2	8							
Adam Heath	pistolls	Carbine	sword	2	8							
Jno Battell			sword	2	8							

Surry County Ss. A Muster Roll of ye foot Compa in ye Lower Precinct of Surry County under ye Command of Capt Thos Holt

Mens Names	Guns	Swords	Powdr	Shot	Mens Names	Guns	Swords	Powdr	Shot
Edwd Rowell	1	1	2	8	Xpher Clinton	1	1		
Thos Branton		1			Jno Taylor	1			
Jno Little	1				Edwd Tanner	1		1	6
Jno Bruce		1			Jno Wann	1	1		
Evans Humphrey	1	1	2	8	Wm Price				
Thos Ward	1	1	2	4	Jno Price				
Saml Lancaster	1	1	2	8	Elias Norton				
Wm Peacocke	1	1			Thos Ross	1	1		
Thos Nicholas	1	1			Robt Seat	1		1	4
Xpher Smith	1				Cha: Pitt				
Wm Mosse	1	1	½	4	Matt. Shaw	1	1		
Philip Shelly Junr	1				Henry Beames				
Jno Brew	1		1	3	Luke Nicco				
Richd Stringfellow	1		2		Wm Seward Junr				
Jas Griffin Junr	1		1½	8	Thos Warre	1	1		
Arthur Davis Junr	1	1	1	3	Jno Gray	1	1		
Wm Little	1				Samps Clarke	1	1		
Jno Griffin	1	1	½	4					
Jost Thorpe	1	1	1	4			26		
Thos Harris	1								

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Jno. Richeatan	1				Wm. Clary	
Jas. Ely	1	1			Sam: Cornhill	
Richd. Pearce					Jno. Cook	
Anthoy Cornish	1		½	2	Anselem Bayly	
Jno. Thorpe	1	1	½	2	Edwd. Taylor	
Melchizedeck Duche	1		1	6	Thos. Heathfeild	
Richd. Morris Junr.	1		2	8		
Jas. Mill	1				Old men unfitt	
Thos. Edwards	1	1	1	4	for Service	
Robt. Reynolds Junr.	1		½	6	Robt. Lacy	
Chas. Williams	1	1			Hen't. Gray	
Nichs. Thorne					Jno. Little	
Geo. Peters	1	1	½	3	Arthr. Davess	
Wm. Tanner		1			Richd. Morris	
Robt. Bayly	1				Thos. Wright	
Robt. Sitt'n						
Edwd. Yarrow	1					
Peter Davess	1					
Jos: Seat	1				Benja. Harrison	26
Isaac Carring		1			Henry Tooker	24
Nich. Ratfeild	1				Thos. Holt	45
Jno. Phelips	1		1	6	Robt. Lancaster	38
Thos Cockerham	1	1			Phillip Shelley	44
						177

Surry County A List of ye foot Compa under ye Comand of Wm Gray — Dragoons taken out of ye 5d Compa

Mens Names	Guns	Swords	Powd 2lb	Shott 2lb	Mens Names	Guns	Swords	Powd	Shott	Mens Names	Guns	Swords	Powd	Shott
Wm Warren	1				Michaell Harris	0				Wm Rogers	1	1	2	8
Richd Androus	1		2	8	Robt Hill	1				Richd Rose	1	1	2	8
Jno Litchell	1	1	2	8	Geo: Forde	1				Robt Grice	1		2	8
Nichs Smith Junr	1		2	8	Coha: White	1				Jno Forte	1		2	8
Jno Gray	1	1			Alex. Musslewhite	1				Jas Bygreham	1		2	8
Jno Tomkins	1		2	8	Jno Morris	1				Geo: Williams	1		2	8
Jno Smith	1	1	2	8	Jno Case	1								
Benja Foreman	1				Jno Laughter	1				Morgan Lewis	1	1	2	8
Robt Gulley	1				Wm Merrit	1				Thos King	1		2	8
Jno Lysle	1				Robt Jordan	1				Law. Flemon				
Fras Regan	1	1			Rogr Williams jun	1				Elias Forte	1	1	2	8
Sion Hill	1	1	2	8						Dav: Androus	1	1	2	8
Jno Soaby	1	1	2	8						Josa Snow	1			
Wm Bayly	1				Old Men unfitt									
Lyas Osbon					for Service					Jos Collier	1		2	8
Benja Fewbe					Jas Jones					Wm Draper	1	1	2	8
Thos Fletcher	1				Richd Hargrave					Jno Browne	1	1	2	8
Wm Rodes					Richd Smith					Wm Huggins	1	1	2	8
Robt Androus	1		2	8	Richd Witherington					Jno Nelson	1	1	2	8
Richd Jordan	1	1	2	8	Jno Moring					Jno Bynehan	1	1	2	8

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

DEPOSITED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Wm Crips			2	8	Edw Tranum									
Robt Procter	1		2	8	Wm Norwood					Bar. Andrews	1	1	2	8
Wm Ray	1	1	2	8	Wm Arnell					Jno Parsons	1			
Thos Smith	1	1	2	8										
Jno Higgins	1		2	8										
Rogr Williams Senr	1	1	2	8										
Chas Judkins	1		2	8										
Wm Glover	1		2	8										
Jno Steward	1													
Thos Warren	1		2	8										
Richd Smith Junr	1		2	8	Benja Harreson									
Wm Johnson					Henry Tooker									
Wm Gray	1	1	2	8	Wm Gray									
Richd Hill	1		2	8	Wm Foster									
Sron Hill Junr	1		2	8	Wm Rose									
Robt Warren	1	1	2	8										
Wm Howell	1	1	2	8										
Thos Smith Junr	1		2	8										
Henj Fletcher	1													
John Parr	1													
Rogr Gillbert	1		2	8										
Thos Morrell	1													

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Surry County. ss A List of Capt Wm Browns foot Company — Dragoons taken out of Capt. Browns Comp.a

Mens Names	Guns	Sword	Pow.r	lbs shott
Powell Edmonds				
Richd. Scoggan	1	0	1	4
Wm Philips	1			
Thos. Philips	1	1		
Tho. Brigman				
Richd Wiggins	1	1	2	8
Wm Knot Junr	1		1	4
Thos Wiggins	1	1	2	8
Richd Jones	1	1	2	8
[ ]n Bagly	1		2	8
Thos Rogers	1		2	11
Thos. Hux	1			
Thos Pedington Senr	1	1	1	4
Joel Barker	1	1	2	8
Mich Daviss	1		2	8
Wm Rice	1			
Robt Owin	1		2	8

Mens Names	Guns	Sword	Pow.r	Shott
Edwd Scarborough	1	1		
Jas Horne	1		2	4
Jno Wray	1			
Jas Cooper	1	1	1	3
Owen Myracke	1	1		
Xpher Rolling	1			
Jno. Sharp	1	1		
Wm Blackbourn Senr	1	1		
Thos Tyas	1	1	2	8
Jno Rachell	1		2	8
Clem. Lancar				
Philip Barron	1	1	2	8
Hezekiah Bunnell	1	1	1	4
Owin Myrack	1			
Jasp. Granson				
Jer.h Ellis Senr	1			
Jno Warren				

Mens Names	Guns	Swords	Pow.r	Shott
Walter Lashly	1	1	2	8
Jno Bently	1	1		
Richd Adkinson			½	3
Richd Horne		1	½	5
Robt Webb	1	1	2	8
Jno. Scoggan	1	hatch.t	2	8
Richd Bereby	1	hatch.t	2	8
Jno. Evans	1	1		
Jno Griffin	1		½	2
Richd Parker	1	1	1	4
Jno Collyer	1	1	2	8
Jras West	1	1		
Philip Burron Junr	1	1	½	8
Geo. Rachell	1	1		
Jas Ellis	1		2	8
Jno Cooke	1	1		
Custis Land				
Thos Sowersby		1		
Wm Scarbrough	1			

40 (111)

Mens Names	Guns	Sword	Powdr	Shott
Thos Pedington Junr	1	1	2	8
Robt Cotton		1	2	8
Jethro Barker	1	1	1	8
Ipher Bly	1	1	2	8
Jno Daviss	1			
Thos Hunt Junr	1			
Humfo Felps	1			
Wm Hunt	1		2	8
Thos Hunt Senr	1	1	1	2
Wm Cooke	1		1	4
Thos Clare	1	1	1	6
Jno Grantum		1		
Jno Hannaches	1	1	1	
Hen: Baker	1	1	2	8
Wm Knott Senr	1		2	8
Geo Hogwood	1		2	8
Nath: Dennis	1	1		
Geo Middleton	1		2	8
Jas Mace	1			

Mens Names	Guns	Sword	Powdr	Shott	
Thos Hyard	1	1			
Jno Gullidge	1				
Edwd Greene	1	1	1	3	
Wm Harny	1				
Walter Cotton	1				
Wm Allsop					
Humfo Felps					
Richd Hide					
Old men not fit for Service					
Hintia Gillam					Sergeants
Florence Machlemore					
Richd Scroggan					Corporalls
Jno Sharpe					
Richd Greene Drummer					

Mens Names	Guns	Sword	Powdr	Shott
Geo Issell	1	1	2	8
Jno Avens	1		2	8
Jno Blackburn Junr	1			
Richd Shocky				
Richd Bullock				
Jno Rawlings Junr				

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION. LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

| | | |

A List of the Company Und.r the Conduct of Capt. James Mason in Surrey County

	Guns	Swords	Powd.r	Shot
Wm Pittman Corp.ll	1	1	2	8
Jno Blewer	1	1	2	8
Jno. Johnson	.	1	.	.
Rich.d Edwards	1	1	—	—
David Burnet	1	—	—	—
Edward Emry	1	1	.	.
Wm Hunnicut	1	1	.	
Wm Nicolas	1	1	—	
Augus.t Hunnicut Jun.r	1	1	2	8
Jo.s Wall	1	—	—	—
Ezekiell Matthis	1	—	—	—
Edward Brown	—	1	—	—
Wm Williams	1	1	2	8
ffra: Price	—	—	—	—
Geo: Bembrig	1	1	—	
Henry Clark	1	—		
Jno. Ward	1	—	—	—
Tho: Barrow	—	—	—	—
Robt. flake	1	1	—	—
Thos Grimes	1	1		
Randoll Revell	—	—	—	—
ffra: Gregory	1	1	—	—

	Guns	Swords	Powd.r	Shot
Wm Blacke	1	1	2	8
William Pittman Jun.r	1	—	—	—
Tho: Evens	1	—	—	—
Edmund Matthes	1	1	—	—
Jno. Clark	1	1	—	—
Ja: Nicolson				
Wm Atkinson				
Ja: Hodges				
Roger Cass	—	—	—	—
John Rodwell	1	1	2	8
Robt Davis	—	—	—	—
David Rice Corll	1	1	2	8
Geo: Morrell				
Geo: Morrell Jun.r				
Humph. Morrell				
Samuel Hargrave				
Jno. Carrell				
Quakers				

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Wm Roland	/	/	—	—		
Wm Sweet	/	—	—	—	John Clements	
Jno: Clements	/	/	2	8	Tho: Lane Sen	
William Reed	/	/	—	—	Ja Ellis	
Tho: Adams	/	/	—	—	Martain Johnson	
Roger Nicholas Jun	/	/	2	8	Jno Pittford	
Tho: Pittman Jun	—	—	—	—	Jos Richeson	
Robt Peteway	/	/	2	8	Ja: Dukes	
Geo: Sims	/	—	—	—	Jno Preleston	
Jno Harris	/	/	—	—	Hen: Morton	
Tho: Johnson	/	—	—	—	Saml Judkin	
Ja: Bennet	/	—	2	8	ye Ancient men	
Carter Croffort	/	/	—	—		
Matthew Christian	/	/	—	—		
Tho Gaultney	/	/	2	8		
Wm Gualtney	/	/	2	8		
Richd Wall	/	/	2	8	Benjn Harrison	
Edmund Windom	/	/	—	—	Henry Tooker	
Jno Hyde	/	/	2	8	Thomas Lane	
Richd Bennet	/	/	2	8	Charles Jarret	
Wm Bruton	/	/				
Wm Judkin	/	/	—	—		
Jn Lawson	/	—	—	—		
Rich Lane	/	/	2	8		
Isaac Falcon	/	—	—	—		
Jno Brown	/	/	2	8		

Endorsed . Muster Rolls of the County
of
Surry —

1 troop of horse -	72 men
Dragoons	45
4 Compa foot	233
	350

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Capt. Jos: Sumner	Comp.a of foot	Swords	Musq.ts	Powder	shot
Sam.ll Burton Lieu.t	Robt Smith		Gunn	powder	shott
Ben: Webb Ensign	John Martin		Gunn	powder	shott
Ja: Johnson Sar.t	Tho: Searles		Gunn	powder	shott
Ja: Thompson Sar.t	Jos: Henson		Gunn	powder	shott
Tho: Harris Sar.t	Hen: Farmer		Gunn	powder	shott
Ja: Lunford Corp.ll	Lewis Griffin		Gunn	powder	shott
Morris Clarke Corp.ll	Christo: Herrin		Gunn	powder	shott
John Billings Corp.ll	Archebell Mackfarley		Gunn	powder	shott
	Wm Dawber		Gunn	powder	shott
	Bryan Battey		Gunn	powder	shott
	John Russell		Gunn	powder	shott
	Wm Calley		Gunn	powder	shott
	Sam.ll Horn		Gunn	powder	shott
	Phill Evans		Gunn	powder	shott
	Phill Powell		Gunn	powder	shott
	John Allen		Gunn	powder	shott
	Sam.ll Simson		Gunn	powder	shott
	Tho: Whitson		Gunn	powder	shott
	Jacob Gardner		Gunn	powder	shott
	Ja: Fletcher		Gunn	powder	shott
	Vall Peyton		Gunn	powder	shott
	Wm Redman		Gunn	powder	shott

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

John Jaxson		Gunn	powder	shott
John Godard		Gunn	powder	shott
John Gayler		Gunn	powder	shott
John Chandler		Gunn	powder	shott
John Hubard		Gunn	powder	shott
Hen: Cooke		Gunn	powder	shott
Geo: Simons		Gunn	powder	shott
Tho: Norman		Gunn	powder	shott
Hen: Norman		Gunn	powder	shott
Wm Whetson		Gunn	powder	shott
Danl Beach		Gunn	powder	shott
Wm Hews		Gunn	powder	shott
John Sharpe		Gunn	powder	shott
Wm Bell		Gunn	powder	shott
Abra: Horseman		Gunn	powder	shott
John Marr		Gunn	powder	shott
Wm Spiller		Gunn	powder	shott
Richd Smith		Gunn	powder	shott
Wm Wade		Gunn	powder	shott
John Chadwell		Gunn	powder	shott
John Whiteman		Gunn	powder	shott
Wm Smith		Gunn	powder	shott
Geo. Clarke		Gunn	powder	shott
Roger Abbill		Gunn	powder	shott

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Richd Webb	Gunn	powder	shott
Hen: Southard	Gunn	powder	shott
Richd Churchwell	Gunn	powder	shott
Jos: Morgan	Gunn	powder	shott
John Grigsby	Gunn	powder	shott
Peter Misangun	Gunn	powder	shott
Peter Mockmorton	Gunn	powder	shott
Wm Carnoy	Gunn	powder	shott
Tho: Hanson	Gunn	powder	shott
Danlt Matheney	Gunn	powder	shott
Pierce Noland	Gunn	powder	shott
Edwd Knowles	Gunn	powder	shott
Tho: Peyton	Gunn	powder	shott

G Mason
Will Fitzhugh
Jos Sumner

Capt of a ffoote Company — Philip Alexander	Mens Names	Swords	Muskets	Powder	Shott
Officers	Richard Wainman				
Edward Hamerton Lent	Edward Hubbard		Muskett	Powder	Shott
	Henry ffflagg		Musketts	Powder	Shott
	Giles Davis		Muskets	Powder	Shott
Stephen Parker Ensigne	James Wadish				
	Nicholas Dann		Musketts	Powder	Shott
	Richard Reade	Sword	Musket	Powder	Shott
William Travers	Thomas Knight		muskets	Powder	Shott
Stephen Peliscere	William Browne				
William Radley Serjents	Emmanuel Hance		Muskett	Powder	Shott
	John Blee		muskets	Powder	Shott
	Walter Hunt		Musketts	Powder	Shott
Denis Nanthann	Abraham Delane		muskets	Powder	Shott
Tho: Holden Corporalls	John Davis				
	Montique Leavitt		muskets	Powder	Shott
	John ffebruary				
	Stephen Sebastin		Muskett	Powder	Shott
	Henery Royall		Musketts	Powder	Shott

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

William Hall	Musketts	Powder	Shott	
Thomas Edwardes	Musketts	Powder	Shott	
John Mose	muskets	Powder	Shott	
Robert Crawford	muskets	Powder	Shott	
John Bengerfield				
Christopher Hearman	Musketts	Powder	Shott	
John Thomas				
Henry Ffrantcham	Musketts	Powder	Shott	
Thomas Robinson				
John Kelley	muskets	Powder	Shott	
Joseph Worthington				
John Elkin				
Robert Rocker	Musketts	Powder	Shott	
George Ostery	muskets	Powder	Shott	
John Allen	muskets	Powder	Shott	
Peter Hawberry	muskets	Powder	Shott	
Mathew Goose	muskets	Powder	Shott	
John reason	muskets	Powder	Shott	
Nathaniell Harrison	muskets	Powder	Shott	
Vinson Linbrick				
James Welch				
Jos: Guess				

G Mason
Will Fitzhugh
Phill Alexander
Ed Hamilton
Steph Parker

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Mens Names	Swords	musqt	Powder	Shott
Samuell Kent		musqt	Powder	Shott
Samuell Kent Gen.l		musqt	Powder	Shott

Capt Troope of Dragoones

Jno West Capt of a Troope of Dragoones

Officers Names

Jno West Jun.r Lt

Jno Peake Cornett

Sarjants

Tho: Baxter

Humfry Peake

Simon Person

Corpls

Tho: Stafford

Simon Lovell

Jos: Carr

Mens Names	Mens Names	Swords	Sword mounts	Horse & Saddle			
John Harpar	Wm Hayley						
Henry Emmerson	for Capt	Swords	Swords	mounts	mount	Pouch	Shott
Jon.a Jones	Tho Stafford						
Tho: Penson	Richard Cooper	Sword	Sword	mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Simon Hanson	Wm Coulter	Sword	Sword	mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Horatio Peake	Sam. Jackson			mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Tho: Peake	Jno Gascoin			mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Theophilus willobe	Gills: Tillit	Sword	Sword	mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Robt Blake	Henry Wagaway	Sword		mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Robt: Williams	Jos. Bonither		Sword	mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Jno: Ball	Tho: Ambras	Sword		mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Ed Kinnington	Danll Joyner		Sword	mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Tho: tompson	Nich: Hutchison	Sword	Sword	mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Wm Barnes	Jam.s Hereford			mount	mount	Pouch	Shot
Wm Harisson	Henry Gwin	Sword	Sword	mount	mount	Pouch	Shott
Tho. Gallaborn	Patrick Anderson		Sword	mount	mount	Pouch	Shott
Henry fillon	Tho. Davis			mount	mount	Pouch	Shot

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Freemen									
Andrews Stephens	Jno: Davis	Geo: Pimitt			musqt	musqt	Powr	Shott
	Rich Carpender	~~Simon Everitt~~			musqt	musqt	Powr	Shott
	Jno Gowing	Richard Croll		Sword	musqt	musqt	Powr	Shott
	Wm Gowing	Wm Howlett		Sword	musqt	musqt	Powr	Shott
	James Gowing	Walter Griffing	Sword		musqt	musqt	Powr	Shott
	Jno musgrove	Martin Porter			musqt	musqt	Powr	Shott
	Henry Hayley							
	Henry Hayley Junr							
G. Mason								
Jno West								
Jno West Junr								
Jno Peake								

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Mouster Walls of Stafford
County

Capt. Geo: Anderson	Troop of Horse	Swords	Pistols	Carbines	Powder	shott	
Mr. Giles Travis Leivt	Mr. Nicho: Brent	Sword	pistols				
Mr. Alexdr. Waugh Cort	Mr. Wm. Brent	Sword	pistols				
Mr. Tho: Edge of master	Mr. John Waugh junr	Sword	pistols				
Mr. Tho: Brooks Corpll	Mr. Tho. Gregg	Sword	pistols				
Mr. Wm Habeard Corpll	Mr. Row. Travis	Sword	pistols				
Mr. John Simmons Corpll	Mr. Tho: James						
	Mr. Edwd Mountjoye						
	Mr. John Mountjoye						
	Mr. Tho: Elsey						
	Mr. Bryan Foley						
	Mr. Gart. Banks						
	Mr. Richd Rosser						
	Mr. John Rowley						
	Mr. Peter Beach						
	Mr. Matt: Keen						
	Mr. Ja: Butler						
	Mr. Augs. Kreaton						
	Mr. Ja: Mann						
	Mr. Wm Waller						

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Mr. Jos. Waugh
Mr. Edwd. Watts
Mr. John Gowry
Mr. Lawr. Southward
Mr. Wm. Matheney
Mr. Richd. Martin
Mr. Yran Wadington
Mr. Wm. Allen
Mr. Joseph Sumner
Mr. Tho. Payton
Mr. Wm. Burton

[illegible]
G Mason
Will ffitzhugh

Georg Anderson
Giles Travis
Alexander Waugh
Tho Edge

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

on the back is

Stafford

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Capt Tho: Harrison
ffoot Compa

Officers

Tho. Harrison
Capt ffoote Compa

Geo: Mason Lt

Moses Linton Ensy

Sarjants

Robt Heages
Wm Bennitt
Geo: English

Corpls

Tho. Witledg
Tho. Barlow
Geo: English

Mens Names	Mens Names	Swords	muskets	Pikes	Shott		
Richard Davis	William Guess	Swords	Swords	musqts	musqts	Pouder	Shott
Robert Leech	Charles goodhue						
William Champ	William Whalley			musqt	musqt	Po	shott
Peter Beech	Isaac Kent		Sword	musqt	musqt	Po	shott
William Jones	Thomas masters			musqt	musqt	Po	shott
John Williams	John Crouch	Sword		musqt	musqt	Po	shott
William mallit	William Long			musqt	musqt	Po	shott
Matthew perkins	Martin Hiddett		Sword	musqt	musqt	Po	shott
John Champ	Scarlitt Green			musqt	musqt	Po	shott
William perkins	Joseph Watsone			musqt	musqt	Po	shott
Thomas perkins	John Simpson Junr	Sword		musqt	musqt	Po	shott
Phillip Johnson	Samuell Gibson			musqt	musqt	Po	shott
Abraham Cridwell	Joseph Hunter			musqt	musqt	Po	shott
Jacob Gibson	Hugh Lownden	Sword	Sword	musqt	musqt	Po	shott
James ffletcher	Charles Chrissmas			musqt	musqt	Po	shott
John Beckings	Francis Hasbett			musqt	musqt	Po	shott
Ralph smith	Solomon holmes	Sword	Sword	musqt	musqt	Pod	shott
Michall ffarlor	William ffields			musqt	musqt	Pod	shott

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Drummers									
Richard Meager	Richard Jones	Henery Walding			musqt	musqt	Ped	shott	
Samll Brooks	Marchis Calmes	Abraham Farrer			musqt	musqt	Pea	shott	
	Thomas Smith	John gosling	Sword		musqt	musqt	Pea	shott	
	William Davis	John tharp			musqt	musqt	Pedo	shott	
	John wadding	William gosling			musqt	musqt	Pea	shott	
G Mason	Thomas Chapman	James Setherland			mu. qt	musqt	Pea	shott	
	Thomas Wiltedge	William Jennings							
Tho: Harrisson									
George mason									

Capt. of A Troope of Horse	Mens Names	Swords	Pisstolls	Carbines	Powder	Shott
Officers	John Crawford	Sword	Pistolls			
Capt Richard ffassaker	Gilbert Allsop	Sword				
	Thomas Eeules					
Dode Massey	Robert Jones					
Lieut:	Thomas Derrick	Sword				
	Oliver Littlejohn	Sword	Pistolls			
Mathew Jenison	ffrancis Hunt					
Cornit	Thomas Knight					
	Richard Elkin	Sword				
Robert Dade	Richard Chapman	Sword				
Quarter Master	George Proctor					
	William Proctor					
John Smith	Thomas Dunkham	Sword				
Trumpeter	William Richardson					
	William Sewell					
Samuell Todd	Robert Duncan					
Corporall	William Baltrop					
	Simon Smith					
	William Johnson					

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Wm Stratton Corporal	James Gregsby	Sword				
	David Lewis					
	Robert Worsham					
Thomas Wells Corporal	John Murphie					
	John England	Sword				
	William King	Sword				
	Robert Phippes					
	Philip Kelley					
	Robert Terrilling					
	John Coltyer	Sword				
	John Giles					
G. Mason						
Wall Tilghugh						
Richd Hassatine						
Dade Massey						
Corporal	Mathew Winson					
	Robert Dade					

Capt of a Troope of Horse Charles Ellis	Mens Names	Swords	Carabines	Pistolls	Powder	Shott	
Officers	Mr Rice						
Benjamin Colclough	Mr Wm Alexander	Sword		Pistolls			
Lieut	Mr John Washington	Sword		Pistolls			
	Mr Edward Hand	Sword		Pistolls			
Thomas Sims	Mr Thomas Gilson	Sword		Pistolls			
Cornett	Mr Richard Foote	Sword					
	Mr Wm Bunbury	Sword					
	John Bunbury						
Thomas Marshall	Samuel Wells			Pistolls			
Quarter Master	John Selby	Sword		Pistolls			
	Thomas Ellis						
Robert King	Thomas Morse	Sword		Pistolls			
Trumpeter	Thomas Whitehill	Sword					
	Charles Gregsby	Sword		Pistolls			
John Ware	Benjamin Newton	Sword					
	George Downing						
George Spiller	Joell Striblen	Sword		Pistols			
	John Fidler	Sword					

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Charles Carter	Messrs Donaphan	Sword		Pistols
Corporals	Richard Powell	Sword		Pistolls
	Charles Ellis			
	Francis Thornton	Sword		Pistolls
	Henery Lucas			
	William Buckner			
	Andrew Harrison	Sword		
	Richard Aylieffe	Sword		
	Benjamin Mauny			
	Richard Brent	Sword		Pistols
	Robert C.			
	John Mosse			
G Mason				
Will Fitzhugh				
Charles Ellis				
Benj: Colclough				
Thomas Lane				
Thomas Marshall				

At the Court at Hampton Court
the 6th. Day of August 1702
Present,
The Queens most Excellent Majesty
in Council.

Upon reading this day at the Board a Report from the Rt. Hon^ble the Lord high Treasurer, upon a Letter from the Master General of the Ordnance and from the Principal Officers thereof Dated the 16th. of June last, with an Estimate made by the said Principal Officers of the Ordnance of the Stores and Arms demand-ed by Col: Nicholson Governor in Chief of Virginia amounting to the Summ of Three thousand Three hun-dred Eighty Eight pounds three Shillings and four pence according to the said Estimate, her Majesty in Council is pleased to Order as it is hereby ordered, that the Arms and Stores of War mentioned in the said Estimate, a Copy whereof is hereunto Annexed be sent to Virginia by the Principal Officers of the Ordnance, And that a Warrant be presented for her Majesty's Royal Signature by the Right honourable the Lord high Treasurer, requiring the Governor of Virginia that Out of her Majesty's Revenue of Quit Rents in that Colony, he Cause Payment to be made of the Sum of Three Thousand three hundred Eighty Eight pounds,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

three Shillings and four pence in that Colony, being the Value of the said Arms and Stores, with the
[p2] / Freight and Package thereof to be remitted by the Bills of Exchange payable to the Treasurer and Pay-master of the said Office of the Ordnance, and further directing the said Governor of Virginia to take care that for such of the said Arms as he shal Cause to be delivered to the Inhabitants there for the Ordinary Service of the Militia, the Persons who shal receive the said Arms do pay for the same according to the said Estimate, and that the Mony arising thereby be put into the hands of the Receiver General or Treasurer of her Majesty's Revenue in Virginia, to be disposed of in such manner as her Majesty shal please to direct for her Service of that Colony

John Povey

Endorsed Virginia

Order of Council of 6th: August 1702, relating to Stores of War to be sent to Virginia.

Rec.d Read } Augt. 18th 1702

Entred fo: 218

M 16

Exd

DOCUMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

An Estimate of the Cost & Charges of the Arms &c.a undermentioned for One thousand Foot, and four hundred Horse in Her Majesty's Colony of Virginia according to a Memorial on behalf of Colonel Nicholson Governor thereof, Referred to My Lord Romney as is Signifyed by the Earl of Nottinghams Letter of the 9th present.

				℔.	S.	d
Snaphce Musquets	1000	at 20 Shil each		1000	..	—
Cartouch Boxes	1000	at 2/s 4d ea.		116	13.	4
Carbines	400	at 26/s ea		520	..	—
Belts with Swivles for Do	400	at 4/s		80	..	—
Pistolls with hosters	400	at 30/s a pr		600	..	—
Swords. Horse	400	at 7/s 6d ea		150	..	—
Foot	1000	at 4/s ea		200	..	—
Belts for ditto Shoulder	400	at 4/s ea		80	..	—
Waist	1000	at 2/s ea		100	..	—
Corn Powder	80 Barls at			320	..	—
Shott. Musqte	3 Tons 4 C	at ℔ 16 per Ton		64	..	—
Carbine	0 — 8					
Pistol	0 — 8					
Chests for packing Arms	70	at 10/s 6d each		38	10.	—
Freight of 34 Tuns and other Incident Charges		at 3£ 10s pr Ton		119	0.	—
			£	3388.	3	4

Office of Ordnance
16 June 1702

John Povey

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Anne R

Trusty and Wellbeloved, We greet you Well.
Whereas We have thought fitt to Order Severall Stores
and Provisions of Warr to be sent from the Office
of Our Ordnance in the Tower of London to that
Our Colony of Virginia, for Our Service there, Which
with the Freight and Incident-charges thereof, ac-
cording to an Estimate made by the Master General
of Our Ordnance, a Copy whereof you will receive
herewith, Amounts to the Summ of Three Thousand,
Three hundred Eighty Eight pounds, three Shillings
and four pence, Which Our Intention is shall be
defrayed out of Our Revenue of Quit Rents within
Our said Colony. Our Will and Pleasure therefore
is, That you forthwith cause the said Summ of
Three Thousand, Three hundred Eighty Eight pounds,
Three Shillings and Four pence, being the Cost and
Charges of the said Stores to be paid and Satisfyd
out of Our said Revenue of Quit Rents / arising with- [p.2]
in Our said Colony of Virginia, by transmitting Bills
of Exchange for the like Summ payable to the Trea-
surer or Pay Master of the Office of Our Ordnance
here for the time being. And for so doing, This
being first Entred with the Auditors of Our Imprest
here, to the End the said Treasurer of Our Ordnance
may be duly charged for the said Monys shall be

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

your Sufficient Warrant. And Our further Will and Pleasure is, That in case you shall find it requisite for Our Service to Direct the Delivery of any of the said Stores for the Ordinary Service of Our Militia, You take care that We be reimburs'd for the same, according to the said Estimate, by such Persons to whom the said Stores shall be delivered, And that the Money arising thereby be put into the hands of Our Receiver General of Our Said Colony, to be disposed of in such manner as We shall think fit to Direct for Our Service in that Our Colony. And so we bid you very heartily farewell. From Our Court at Windsor this 20th day of August 1702 In the First Year of Our Reign,

By Her Majesty's Command.

Godolphin

42(i)

[Estimate follows, the same as N°. 41(i)]

Endorsed

Virginia

Copy of her Maty's Lre to Coll Nicholson for defray-ing ye Charge of ye Stores of War, sent to Virginia. Dated 20th Augt 1702

Recd fr ye Treasury

Recd 27th Augt
Read 3d Sept.r } 1702

Entred Fol 222

Exd M. 17

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

A List of the Navigable Rivers Creeks etc. & officers &c. officers Pilotts and Tributary Indians on the Severall

Navigable Rivers —	Navigable Creeks & members there unto belonging	Judge of y^e Admiralty	Register	Marshall	Advocate
James River	Elizabeth R Hampton R Nansemund R Pagan — C Chuckatuck C Warwick R Pocoson or Back ___ Chickahominy R Appamatuck R				
York	Pamunkey R Mattapany R Queen Mary front ___ C Sarah's ___ C Mormulay ___ C Severne ___ R North ___ R Ware ___ R Easternmost R Peanketank R Charles ___ R	Wm. Leigh	Robt Beverley	Mich.l Sherman	Jno. Taylor
Rappahanock	Corotoman R Carter ___ C Rosegill ___ C Deep ___ C Morattico C Hearing ___ C				

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

belonging to the high Court of Admiralty, Customs house Rivers in Virginia — July the 8th: 1702.

Collectors	Navall Officers	Pilots	Indians	Number of Indians	Interpreters
Edwd Hill District	Matt: Harrison upp: District	Jno Lowry	Nansemondt	10	
		Israel Coulter	Weyanokes		
			Ma: Herrings	60	40 XV (a Spiciale reads: —
			Nottoway's	80	Thomas Blunt
Geo Luke - Low: District	Wm Wilson Low: District				
			Pamunkey	50	
Wm Buckner	Miles Cary.	Wm Sayers	Chickahominys	30	
					James Adams
Richd Chichester	Gawin Corbin	Garrett Minor	Portobago or Nanzatico	30	

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Navigable Rivers	Navigable brooks & members there unto belonging	Judge of ye Admralty	Register	Marshall	Advocate
South Potomock	Eivrdeing: Cs				
	Wiccocomoco R				
	Cone — — R				
	Yeocomoco — R				
	Matchotticks R				
	Maltockes R				
	Uppr Matchotick C				
	Potomock — C				
	Ogue				
Eastern Shore North	Smiths Island R				
	Cherrystone — C				
	Hungars — C				
	Nassawatack — C				
	Occohannock — C				
Accomack	Cradock — C				
	Nandue — C				
	Pungotege — C				
	Onancock — C				
	Checonessicks C				
	Deep — — C				
	Hunting — C				
	Pocomock — R				

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C. O. S. vol. 1312.

Collectors —	Navall Officers	Pilots	Indians	Number of Indians	Interpreters
Nichs Spencer	Richd Lee	James Jones	Wiscosmoco		
Hen Scarbrough	Hancock Custis		Pungotege Matomkun Gingotege Kiquotank Matchapunge Occohannock Chisoneesse Singaise	Small Nation	

By E Jennings

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Virginia E

List of the Rivers, Creeks,
& of the Officers belonging
to ye Admty & Customes
&c. in Virginia

referred to in Mr Jennings
Let of 18th July 1702

Recd 21th } Septr 1702
Read

Entred Fol 227

H. 21

DEPARTMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Clergy

A List of the parishes, Ministers, Tithables, together with the
her Majesties Royall Colledge of William & Mary in

Counties	Parishes	Ministers	Tithables	Trustees, ffounders & Governrs appointed by the Charter	Governrs elected by virtue of ye Charter
Accomack –	Accomack –				
Charles City –	Bristoll part	Geo: Robinson			
	Westopher –	Char: Anderson	606		
	Martin Brandon	Jnº Bushell	135		
	Weyanoke		363		
Elizabeth City	Elizabeth City	James Wallace	479		
Essex —	South farnham	Lewis Latane			
	Sittenburn part	Barth: Yates			
	St Marys –	Wm Andrews			
Gloucester —	Pelsee	Emanl: Jones		His Excell: ffrancis Nicholson Esqr	
	Abbington	Geny Smith			
	Ware	James Clarke			
	Kingston				
				Wm Cole	
				Ralp. Worsley	Danl. Parke
				Wm Byrd Esqrs	Phill: Ludwell Esqr
	Verina als Henrico	Jacob Ware	709	Jnº Lear	Lewis Burwell
Henrico —	Bristoll part	Geo: Robinson	518		Phill. Ludwell junr
	King Wm parish	Ben: De Joux			Wm ffitzhugh
				Jamº Blaire	Wm Leigh
	Wallingford		133	Jnº ffarrifold Clerks	Benj: Harrison
	Wilmington	Jnº Gordon		Stephn ffouace	Wm Bassett
James City –	James City	James Blaire	308	Saml Gray	Arthr Allen
	Martins hund:	Stephn ffouace	93		Tho: Barbar
	Bruton part	Lope Doyly in York		Tho: Milner	
				Chris: Robinson	
	Warwick Creek	Thos: Sharpe	304	Char: Scarbrough	
Isle of Wight	Newport	Andw Monroe	537	Jnº Smith	
				Benj: Harrison	
	St Stephens	Ralp: Booker	783	Mills Cary	
King & Queen	Stratton Majr	Edwd Butlock		Hen: Hartwell Gentn	
				Wm Randolph	
				Matthew Page	
	Christ Church	Andw Jackson	508		
Lancaster –	St Mary's white Chappell	Jnº Carnagie	433		
Middlesex –	Christ Church	Robt Yates			

DOCUMENT FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Trustees Govern[rs] &c. & other officers and Number of Scholars of Virginia. July the 8th 1702 —

Chancellr	President	Rector	Schoole Master	Usher —	Writing Master & Register	Scholars —
Thomas Lord Arch Bishop of Canterbury	Jam[s] Blair	Wm Byrd	Alexr Inglis	Jno Allen	Wm Robinson	— 29

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Nansemond	Upper parish		
	Lower parish		
	Chuckatuck		
Norfolk	Eliz.a River	Wm. Rudd	707
	Blisland		526
New Kent	St. Peters —	Jams Booker	801
Northumberland	Hayfield —	Jno. Harmifold	
	Wicocomoco	for Urghart	
Northampton	Hungars	Pet.r Collier	712
Princess Ann	Lynhaven	Solom.n Wheatly	6[illegible]
	St Marys —		
Richmond	Sittenburn part	Barth.e Yates	
	North Farnham	Pet.r Kippax	
	Southwarke	Alex Walker	552
Surry —	Lyons Creek	Tho: Burnet	327
	als Lawns		
	St. Pauls		346
Stafford	Overwharton	Jno.e Frazier	518
Warwick	Mulberry Island		204
	Denby		278
Westmorland	Cople	Jam.s Brechin	
	Washington		480
	Burton part	Cope Doyly	581
	Hampton	Steph.n Fouace	
Yorke —	York —	James Slater	
	Charles		
King William	St. John	Jno.e Munroe	803

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

DIGITIZED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Boy E Jennings

Jam.s Blair Comissary to y.e Lord Bishop of London
Pereg.ne Comy Chaplaine to his Excellency..

Endorsed

Endorsed Virginia E

List of the Parishes &c.
Churches, Ministers, ecclesiastical
Officers &c in Virginia

referred to on Mr
Jennings Mo. of 18th
July 1702

Rec.d 21th } Sept.r 1702
Read }

Entred Vol 228

H. 23.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS